



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

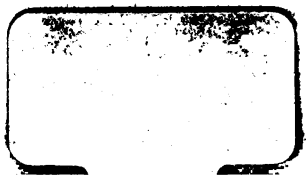
About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

NYPL RESEARCH LIBRARIES



3 3433 00036992 0



~~52.14~~

(Mass)

KBD











A
COLLECTION
OF
VOYAGES
AND
TRAVELS,

FROM THE PERIOD OF
THE DISCOVERY OF AMERICA,
TO THE
COMMENCEMENT OF THE NINETEENTH CENTURY.

IN TWENTY-EIGHT VOLUMES.

VOL. XIX.

LONDON:
PRINTED FOR RICHARD PHILLIPS,

BRIDGE-STREET, BLACKFRIARS,

By T. Gillet, Crown-court, Fleet-street.

1809.

STUTTGART

1911

1911

1911

1911

1911

1911

CONTENTS.

VOL. XIX.

PAGE,

*View of Society and Manners in France,
Switzerland, Germany, and Italy, by -
John Moore, M. D. - - - - -* 1

*Travels in Switzerland, by William Coxe,
M. A. F. R. S., F. A. S. &c. &c.* 293

● PUBLISHED
LIBRARY

WOMEN
OLIVE
YOUNG

VIEW OF
SOCIETY AND MANNERS
IN
*FRANCE, SWITZERLAND, AND
GERMANY.*

BY JOHN MOORE, M. D.

THE extreme difficulty of giving a satisfactory abridgment of a work, which consists rather of sentiment than description, had almost deterred us from entering on Dr. Moore's celebrated volumes. But unwilling to omit entirely what we consider as an honour to the literature of our country, and an ornament to any collection, we have attempted his View of Society and Manners in France and Italy, in a way the most favourable to the fame of the author that we could devise, and which may convey some faint idea, though but a faint one, we confess, of the merit of the original.

The amiable author, it is well known, travelled with the present Duke of Hamilton, and is no less estimable as a man, than as an elegant and lively writer. He addressed his remarks, in the course of his travels, in the form of letters, to a friend who had solicited his correspondence, or, perhaps, as the most eligible mode of conveying his sentiments. We have given the outlines in connection.

Soon after Dr. Moore arrived at Paris, he went to the Italian opera, when a marquis, whom he had known in London, entered the box. He flew to him with all the vivacity of a Frenchman, and with every

mark of pleasure and regard ; asking a thousand questions in a breath about his friends in England, without waiting for an answer.

Perceiving the company disturbed by their conversation, he proposed leaving the comedy, to which the marquis immediately assented, and ordered his coachman to drive them to the Colessée, as all the world would be there.

When they arrived, they went up into the gallery, that they might see the company below, and yet be free from interruption.

Our author soon remarked two ladies, a little extravagantly dressed ; but whose features betrayed the approach of fifty, in spite of all their art to conceal their age. At sight of them the marquis started up, said they were his relations, and remarked, that old ladies, who had the ambition to appear young, if neglected, were the most vindictive animals on earth ; for which reason, as he wished to retain their good graces, he must speak to them.

In a few minutes he returned again, saying, he had got well out of the scrape, by telling them he was engaged with an English gentleman, and that he had fixed a young officer with them, who dared as well leave his colours in battle as forsake them, till they chose to retire, because his best hopes of promotion depended on their influence at court.

A young man, very magnificently dressed, entered the room. His importance was announced by his airs, his bustle, and his decisive tone of voice. " It is M. le Duc de ——" said the marquis, " and it is indispensably necessary that you should be presented to him ; there is no living at Paris without that advantage."

A fine lady next appeared, who seemed to command the admiration of the whole assembly. She smiled at one, nodded to another, shrugged to a third, tapped a fourth with her fan, burst into a fit of laughter to a fifth, and whispered in the ear of a sixth.

In short, she seemed persuaded that she was the only person present worthy of attention.

Just as the marquis was proceeding with some sarcastic remarks on this beautiful woman, he suddenly recognised one of his friends; and immediately starting up, hurried our author down stairs, and introduced him, by saying, he was an English philosopher, who understood horse races better than Newton himself, and who had no objection to the game of whist.

With this gentleman they supped, in company with several ingenious men, with a mixture of very agreeable women, who freely joined in the conversation, even when it turned on subjects of literature. Even those who knew nothing of the matter, rallied their own ignorance in such a sprightly manner, as must have convinced every person that knowledge is not necessary to render a woman exceedingly agreeable in society.

The marquis was now a pretty constant companion of our author; and being universally liked, and intimately acquainted with some of the most eminent literary characters, his friendship was of real value.

It is scarcely to be credited, what influence men of learning have on the gay and dissipated city of Paris. Their opinions not only determine the merit of works of taste and science, but they have considerable weight on the manners and sentiments of people of rank, and of the public in general.

As the sentiments and conversation of men of letters influence, to a certain degree, the opinions and the conduct of the fashionable world; so the manners of these last have an obvious effect on the former, and render them polite and easy; equally remote in their carriage from the awkward timidity contracted in retirement, and the disgusting arrogance inspired by university honours, or ecclesiastical dignities.

Politeness and good manners may be traced in va-

STATION

1941

1. The first of the year was a very
cold one, with a heavy snowfall
on the 1st of January.

2. The second of the year was a
very warm one, with a heavy
snowfall on the 2nd of January.

3. The third of the year was a
very cold one, with a heavy
snowfall on the 3rd of January.

CONTENTS.

VOL. XIX.

PAGE.

<i>View of Society and Manners in France, Switzerland, Germany, and Italy, by - John Moore, M. D. - - - - -</i>	<i>1</i>
---	----------

<i>Travels in Switzerland, by William Coxe, M. A. F. R. S. F. A. S. &c. &c. : : : : :</i>	<i>203</i>
---	------------

● PUBLISHED
BY
LIBRARY

objection to my obliging my mother and relations in this particular, for she is goodness itself. However, I am well pleased, upon the whole, that the affair has gone off without any imputation on me ; and though it is possible that it may be brought on at some future period, I shall still be a gainer, for the longer marriage is deferred, the later we have occasion for repentance."

This is a genuine picture of a French lover ; and we leave our readers to make their own reflections.

Our countrymen often accuse the French of insincerity in their professions ; but this is frequently without reason. Their language abounds in complimentary phrases, which they distribute with wonderful profusion and volubility ; but they have no more meaning than the customary subscription of a letter ; and as these expressions are fully understood by the natives themselves, they imagine all the world interpret them the same ; and, therefore, they evidently have not the smallest intention to deceive.

The not making a proper allowance for different modes and usages which custom has established, is one great cause of the unfavourable and harsh sentiments which the people, of different countries of the world, too often harbour against each other.

The complimentary phrases, which have crept into all modern languages, may perhaps be superfluous, or absurd ; but they are so fully established, that people of the greatest integrity use them in England as well as France ; with this difference, that a smaller proportion will do in one country than the other ; but they are indications of friendship in neither.

Friendship is a plant of slow growth in every climate. Happy the man who can rear a few, even where he has the most settled residence. Travellers, passing through foreign countries, seldom have time to cultivate them : if they be presented with a few pleasing, but short-lived flowers, they ought to accept of them with thankfulness, and not quarrel with the

natives for bestowing the more valuable plants with discretion.

Of all travellers, the English in general have the least reason to complain of the reception they meet with abroad : they frequently shew unjust prejudices against the people among whom they sojourn ; they despise their country and their customs : they form, if possible, societies or clubs of their own ; and yet they are angry because foreigners are too well bred, to tease them with solicitations to be more sociable, and to court them to an intimacy, which they affect to shun.

By this illiberal way of thinking and acting, the true purpose of travelling is lost or perverted ; and many Englishmen have remained four or five years abroad, without having mixed with the natives of the countries through which they passed. Yet to travel to France or Italy, and to converse with none but English people, and to have merely to boast of having been in those countries, is certainly absurd to the highest degree. At the same time, to ape foreign manners and fashions, and transplant them to England, where they never can thrive or appear captivating, shews still less sense and discernment ; for, after all his attempts at imitation, a travelled Englishman is as different from a Frenchman or an Italian, as an English mastiff is from a monkey or a fox.

After our author had been some time in Paris, he fell in with one of his countrymen, whom he calls Mr B. This gentleman, it seems, was fraught with the strongest prejudices against French manners in general ; and considered all their politesse as impertinence, and their civilities as a prelude to the picking of his pocket.

In company with this gentleman, Dr. Moore went one day to a review of the foot guards by Marshal Biron. There was a crowd, and it was with difficulty they could get into the circle to see distinctly.

An old officer, of high rank, touched some people who stood before them, saying, "these two gentlemen are foreigners;" on which they immediately gave way. "Don't you think this very obliging," said Dr. Moore. "Yes," answered he; "but, by heavens, it is very unjust."

They returned by the Boulevards, where crowds of citizens, in their holiday dresses, were making merry; all in a careless oblivion of the past, and thoughtless of the future. "These people seem very happy," observed our author. "Happy!" exclaimed B. "if they had common sense or reflection they would be miserable. Could not a minister pick out half a dozen of them if he pleased, and clap them into the Bicêtre?" "That is true, indeed," said Dr. Moore. "Such a catastrophe may very probably happen, and yet I thought no more of it than they."

Thus there are some people in the world, who by carrying reflection too far, not only imbitter present enjoyment, but dress the future in gloomy colours, which it would be wise to paint in the brightest. These are miserable on principle, and refine away the present pleasures of life, by anticipating what may never happen.

Dr. Moore went with his friend B. to the play-house. They found a prodigious crowd of people before the door, and could not get a place without some exertion. The play was the *Siege of Calais*, founded on a popular story, which must be interesting and flattering to the French nation.

This piece had the same success at Versailles as at Paris; though, in matters of taste, the Parisians will not suffer themselves to be dictated to by the court; and it very often happens, that a dramatic piece which has been acted before the royal family and court, with the highest applause, is afterwards damned with every circumstance of ignominy at the theatres in the capital.

By the emphatic applause the French bestow on particular passages of the pièces represented, they convey to their rulers the sentiments of the nation respecting the measures of government.

At a time when they were borne down by despotism, this was the only public expression of their sentiments that they could disclose with safety ; and they laid hold of this opportunity with ardour, and turned it to advantage.

Though the gentleness of the French manners qualifies, in some degree, the severity of the government, yet the condition of the common people is by no means comfortable.*

When we consider the prodigious resources of this kingdom ; the advantages it enjoys, above almost every other country, in point of soil, climate, and situation, we should naturally expect, that the bulk of the nation should be at their ease, and that real poverty should be little known. This, however, is not the case ; for amidst abundance, nay, the utmost profusion, the peasant cannot, without much difficulty, earn a scanty and precarious subsistence. The vices and extravagance of individuals, and the defects of the government can alone account for this.

During his stay at Paris, the marquis invited Dr. Moore to drive somewhere into the country, to dine tête-à-tête, and to return in time to the play.

This proposal being acceded to, they proceeded a few miles, when they perceived a young fellow, dressed in an old uniform, sitting under a tree, playing on the violin. As they came nearer, they perceived he had a wooden leg, part of which lay in fragments by his side.

The marquis accosted him, and asked him where he

* This refers to the period antecedent to the Revolution ; but, notwithstanding the sacrifices that have been made, it is to be feared that the people have little reason to rejoice,

was going. "To my own village," said the soldier. "But, my poor friend," resumed the marquis, "you will be a long time before you arrive at your journey's end, if you have no other carriage besides these," pointing to the fragments of his wooden leg. "I wait for my equipage and suite," said the soldier, "and am greatly mistaken if I do not see them this moment coming down the hill."

Looking up they saw a cart drawn by one horse, in which was a woman and the driver. Before they came up, the soldier informed them that he had been wounded in Corsica; that his leg had been cut off; that before setting out, he had been contracted to a young woman in the neighbourhood; but that when he returned with a wooden leg, all the girl's relations opposed the match. The young woman, however, still remained constant in her affections, and had agreed to accompany him to Paris, from whence they intended to set out in the diligence to the town where he was born. The wooden leg had snapped on the way, which obliged his mistress to leave him, and go to the next village, in quest of a cart to carry him thither, in order to have his leg renewed. It is a misfortune, concluded the soldier, that will be easily repaired, and see here is my mistress.

The girl sprang from the cart, seized the hand of her lover, stretched out to welcome her, and told him, with a smile full of affection, that she had found an admirable carpenter, who had promised to make a leg that would not break.

She seemed about twenty years of age, a beautiful, fine-shaped brunette, whose countenance indicated sentiment and vivacity.

"You must be fatigued, my dear," said the marquis. "One is never fatigued," said she, "when they are serving those they love." The soldier kissed her hand with a gallant and tender air.

"When a woman has fixed her heart upon a man, you see," said the marquis, turning to me, "it

is not a leg more or less that will change her sentiments." Nor was it his legs, rejoined Fanchon, which made any impression on my heart. "If they had," said the marquis, "you would not have been singular in your way of thinking; but altho," continued he, addressing himself to me, "this girl is quite charming; her lover has the appearance of a brave fellow; they have but three legs, and we have four-- if you have no objection, they shall have the carriage, and we will follow on foot to the next village, to see what can be done for these lovers." I never agreed to a proposal with more pleasure in my life.

The soldier began to make difficulties about entering the carriage. Let us mount, said the girl, since these gentlemen insist on doing us so much honour.

"A girl like you would do honour to the finest coach in France. Nothing would please me more than to have it in my power to make you happy," said the marquis. "Leave that to me," said the soldier. "I am as happy as a queen," said Fanchon.

"You see how happy we French people are," said the marquis, as they were driving off. "But," answered I, "how long will it last with these poor creatures!" "Ah!" said he, "that reflection is like an Englishman's. I cannot tell how long their happiness will last; neither do I know how long you or I may live; but I fancy it would be great folly to be sorrowful through life, because we do not know how soon misfortunes may come, and because we are quite certain that death must come at last."

"When we overtook them at the inn, and had ordered them some refreshment, 'pray' said I to the soldier, 'how do you purpose to maintain yourself and wife?' 'One, who has contrived to live five years on soldier's pay,' replied he, 'can have little difficulty for the rest of his life. I can play tolerably well on the fiddle, and perhaps there is not a village in all France of the size, where there are so many marriages as that

in which we are going to settle—I shall never want employment."

"And I," said Fanchon, "can weave hair nets and silk purses, and mend stockings. Besides, my uncle has two hundred livres of mine in his hands, and though he is very brutal, and connected with a person in power, we shall make him pay it every sous."

"and I," said the soldier, "have fifteen livres in my pocket; besides, two louis-d'ors, that I lent to a poor farmer, to enable him to discharge the taxes, and which he will repay me when he is able."

"You see, Sir," said Fanchon to me, "that we are not quite objects of compassion. May we not be happy, my good friend," turning to her lover, with a look of exquisite tenderness, "if it be not our own fault?" "If you are not, my sweet girl," said the soldier with emotion, "I shall have much to lament."

I never felt a more charming sensation. The tear stood in the marquis's eye. "Faith," said he, "this is a crying comedy." Then turning to Fanchon: "Come hither, my dear," said he; "till such time as you can get payment of the two hundred livres, and my friend here recovers his two louis, accept of this from me;" putting a purse of gold into her hand. I hope you will continue to love your husband and to be loved by him. Let me know from time to time how you go on, and how I can serve you. This will inform you of my name and residence; but if ever you do me the pleasure of calling at my house, in Paris, be sure you bring your husband along with you; for I would not wish to esteem you less or love you more than I do at this moment."

"Heaven bless you both, my good friends," said the marquis: "may he never know what happiness is who attempts to interrupt yours. It shall be my business to find out some employment for you, my fellow-soldier, more profitable than playing on the fiddle. In the mean time stay here till a coach comes, which shall bring you both, this night, to

Paris; my servant shall provide lodgings for you, and the best surgeon for wooden legs that can be found. When you are properly equipped, let me see you, before you go home."

Their English friend, Mr. B. supped with Dr. Moore the same evening. The adventure of Fanchon and the soldier was particularly detailed by our author. B. took little notice, but said, the marquis was an honest fellow, and from his name wished to trace him to an English extraction. Soon after Mr. B. met the soldier by chance; and slipped twenty guineas in his hand. The soldier, in astonishment, exclaimed, "My God! this is the marquis's doings again." "Yes," said B. "he sends you that by me;" and immediately hurried down another street.

The soldier wished, at a future interview, to thank the marquis for this fresh bounty. He could not unravel the mystery; but when Dr. Moore heard the tale, he knew that his benevolent countryman had thus generously contributed to the soldier's comfort, without taking the trouble to reflect that he was already in the hands of a man who would take care of him.

There are men in the world, and no doubt useful and respectable men too, who examine the *pros* and *cons* before they decide, and who are directed in all their actions by the generally received notions of duty. They weigh, in the nicest scales, every claim that is made upon them; and if just, they endeavour to pay them on demand, as they would a bill of exchange. Their passions and their affairs are always in excellent order: they walk through life undisturbed by the misfortunes of others. And when they come to the end of their journey, they are decently interred in a church-yard.

Another set of men never take time to calculate. They are generally guided by the heart, which never studies arithmetic. Their heads have scarcely a vote

in their conduct. They perform acts of benevolence, before they reflect that it is a duty, merely for the pleasure they afford; and perhaps forget them, as they do their own pleasures, when they are past.

That the first of these two classes of men may be most useful in society, is unquestionable; they keep out of many scrapes and difficulties, into which warm feelings may hurry the other; yet, while we respect the one, we cannot help loving the other.

Considering the natural gaiety and volatility of the French nation, Dr. Moore says, he has often been surprised at their predilection for tragedy, especially since their tragedies are barren of incident, and full of declamatory speeches. Yet the most sprightly of both sexes flock to these entertainments, in preference to all others, and listen with unrelaxed gravity and attention. It might be supposed, that such a species of amusement would be more congenial to the saturnine dispositions of the English; but an English audience loves bustle, show, and incident, in their tragedies, and have a mortal aversion to long dialogues and set speeches, however fine the sentiments may be, and however beautiful the language.

In this respect, it would seem that the two nations had changed characters. Perhaps it would be difficult to account for it in a satisfactory manner. A Frenchman would cut the matter short, by saying, that the Paris audience has a more correct taste than that of London; that the one is capable of being amused and delighted with poetry and sentiment, while the other could not be kept awake without bustle, guards, processions, trumpets, fighting, and bloodshed.

The French tragedians, however, are apt to "overstep the modesty of nature." Nature, indeed, is not the criterion by which their merit is to be tried. The audience measures them by a more sublime standard;

and, if they come not up to that, they cannot pass muster.

Natural action, and natural elocution, they seem to think incompatible with dignity, and imagine that the hero must announce the greatness of his soul by supercilious looks, haughty gestures, and a hollow-sounding voice. The easy dialogue of Shakspeare appears to them low, vulgar, and inconsistent with the dignity of tragedy.

Simplicity of manners, however, is so far from being inconsistent with magnanimity, that the one, for the most part, accompanies the other. That it is not inconsistent with genius, and the highest qualities of mind, is a position which cannot be denied.

In comedy the French actors excel, and can always produce a greater number, far above mediocrity, than are to be found on the English stage. The national character and manners of the French give them, perhaps, advantages in this line; and, besides, they have now numerous resources to supply them with actors of every kind. In all the large towns of France, there are playhouses established. The same takes place in the frontier towns, and wherever there is a garrison of two or three regiments.

In genteel comedy, particularly, the French actors seem to excel ours. They have, in general, more the appearance of people of fashion. Between the manners and behaviour of the people of the first rank, and those of the middle and lower ranks, in France, there is less difference than in England. Players, therefore, who wish to catch the modes of people of distinction, do not undertake so great a task in the one country as the other.

It is very seldom that an English servant could pass for a man of quality or fashion; but there are many valets-de-place in Paris, so very polite, so completely masters of all the little etiquettes, fashionable phrases,

and airs of the beau monde, that if they were set off by the ornaments of dress and equipage they might appear to advantage in many of the courts of Europe, and would only be detected in their own.

The superiority of the French in genteel comedy is still more evident, with regard to the actresses, and for the same reasons.

A good figure, a graceful manner, a melodious voice, a retentive memory, and an accurate judgment, are all required in a player. It seems, therefore, unreasonable not to consider that profession as creditable, in which we expect so many qualities united; while many others are thought respectable, in which we daily see people arrive at eminence, with less than common sense.

Yet this prejudice against performers is still stronger in France than in England. In a company where the celebrated Le Kain was present, mention happened to be made of the king of France having just granted a pension to a certain superannuated actor. An officer, fixing his eyes on Le Kain, expressed his indignation at so much being bestowed on a rascally player, while he himself had got nothing. "Eh! Monsieur," returned the actor, "comptez vous pour rien la liberté de me parler ainsi?"

Having gratified their curiosity in Paris, they made arrangements for their departure, and passing through Dijon, Chalons, and Maçon, arrived on the fourth day at Lyons.

Next to Paris, Lyons is the most magnificent town in France. It is enlivened by industry, enriched by commerce, beautified by wealth, and ennobled by its population.

The manners and conversation of merchants and manufacturers has been generally considered as peculiar to that class of men. But in France, there is little difference perceptible between the address of the people of Lyons and those of Versailles. A na-

five, however, may possibly discover discriminations where a foreigner cannot.

After a short stay at Lyons, they proceeded to Geneva. The situation of this city is as happy, in many respects, as the heart of man can desire, or his imagination conceive.

Add to this, the great number of men of letters, who are either natives of the place, or have chosen it for their residence, the decent manners, the easy circumstances, the humane dispositions of the Genevois in general, render this city and its environs a desirable retreat for people of a philosophic turn of mind, who are contented with moderate and calm enjoyments, and who have no local attachments, nor domestic reasons, for preferring one place before another.

As education here is cheap and liberal, the citizens of both sexes are remarkably well instructed. It is scarcely possible to find an equal number of persons, with minds so well cultivated as the inhabitants of Geneva possess.

It is not uncommon to find mechanics, in the intervals of their labour; amusing themselves with the works of Locke, Montesquieu, and Newton.

The democratical nature of their government inspires every citizen with an idea of his own importance. He perceives that no man in the republic dares to insult, or even neglect him with impunity. The meanest citizen of Geneva is possessed of certain rights which render him an object deserving the attention of the greatest. This makes him respect himself; a sentiment which, within proper bounds, has a manifest tendency to render a man respectable to others.

"As far as I can judge," says our author, "a spirit of independence and freedom, tempered by sentiments of decency and a love of order, influence in

a most remarkable manner, the minds of the subjects of this happy republic."

In no city of Europe are the minds of the people less under the influence of superstition or fanatical enthusiasm, than at Geneva. Servetus, were he now alive, would not run the smallest risk of persecution. Should the pope himself choose this city for a retreat, it would be his own fault if he did not live in as much security as at the Vatican.

The clergy of Geneva are commonly men of sense, learning, and moderation, impressing on the minds of their hearers the tenets of christianity, with all the graces of pulpit eloquence, and illustrating the efficacy of their doctrine by the purity of their own lives.

The public walks are crowded by all descriptions of people, in their best dresses. The different societies or circles assemble in the houses and gardens of individuals. They play at cards and bowls, and have music parties on the water.

There is one peculiar, but excellent, custom here. Parents form societies for their children at a very early period of their lives. These societies consist of ten, twelve, or more children of the same sex, and nearly of the same age and situation in life. They assemble once a week, in the houses of their respective parents, who entertain them with tea, coffee, biscuits, and fruit; and then leave them to indulge in free conversation.

This connection is strictly kept up through life, whatever alterations may take place in the situations or circumstances of the individuals. To their latest hours, they continue to pass some evenings every year, whenever it is possible, with the companions and friends of their youth. Nothing can be more delightful or instructive, than such a fraternity.

The richer class of the citizens have country houses adjacent to the town, where they spend one half of the year. These houses are all of them neat, and

some of them splendid; and, in point of prospect, they are all the most charming that can be imagined.

All who live in town must return from their country visits at sun-set, or they are sure to be shut out. The Genevois are wonderfully jealous of the external as well as the internal enemies of their independency; a jealousy that has been transmitted from one generation to another.

Geneva, like all free states, is exposed to party rage; and it is difficult for strangers, who reside here for any length of time, to observe a strict neutrality. Among the citizens themselves, political altercations are carried on with great fire and spirit. Our author mentions an anecdote of an old gentleman, who, declaiming against certain measures of the council, asserted that all those who promoted them deserved to be hanged. His brother, who was in that predicament, interrupted him, and with a tone of voice which seemed to shew mercy, exclaimed, "Good God! brother, you would not push your resentment so far—you would not actually hang them!" "Yes, most certainly I would," replied the patriot, with a determined countenance, "and you, my dear brother, should be the first, to shew my impartiality."

Whenever political animosity is carried to such a height, it destroys the charities of life, and is sincerely to be lamented, though the purity of the motive may sometimes deserve praise.

Dr. Moore was present at a grand military entertainment, given by the king of the Arquebusiers, upon his accession to that dignity. This envied rank is neither transmitted by hereditary right, nor obtained by election, but gained by skill and real merit.

During several months every year, a considerable number of the citizens are almost constantly employed in firing at a mark, placed at a proper dis-

ance; and the most expert marksman, after a due number of trials, is declared king.

The person who, by the unanimous voice of his judges, was declared to excel every competitor, was attended to his own house, from the field of contest, by the syndics, amidst the acclamations of the people.

On the day of his feast, a camp was formed on a plain, without the gates of the city, where the whole forces of the republic divided into two distinct armies, in order to perform a battle in honour of his majesty.

Every thing being in readiness, the syndics, the council, strangers of distinction, the relatives, and favourites of the king, assembled at his majesty's palace, a little snug house, in a narrow lane; and from thence set out, in grand procession, to the field where the troops were drawn up.

When the king was seated, the ardor of the troops could no longer be restrained. They called loudly to their officers to lead them on to glory. The signal was given, and the attack commenced in the most spirited manner. They had, indeed, nothing to fear; yet their evolutions shewed some knowledge of the military art, and both parties went through their parts with such address.

When victory, with equipoised wings, hovered over both armies, a messenger arrived from the town-hall, with intelligence that dinner was ready, on which they instantly threw down their arms, shook hands, and were friends.

They left Geneva on the 3d of August, and breakfasted at Bonneville, a small town in the duchy of Savoy, situated at the foot of the Mole, which is computed at four thousand six hundred English feet above the surface of the lake of Geneva, and which last is one thousand two hundred feet above the level of the Mediterranean.

From Bonneville they proceeded to Cluse, delighted with the variety of the landscapes. After a short stay here, they proceeded along the banks of the Arve, which, after being swollen by the torrents from the neighbouring glaciers, then falls into the Rhone.

At Salenche they agreed with a muleteer to carry them over the mountains to Martigny. In these mountainous tracks, mules are, by far, the safest mode of conveyance; and it is astonishing with what precision they make their way, where it is scarcely possible to tread without danger.

Finding it impossible to direct his animal, and allowing the mule to be the best judge of the footing, our author laid the bridle on its neck, and allowed it to take its own way, without presuming to control it in the least.

"This is doubtless the best plan," adds Dr. Moore, with significant irony, "and what I recommend to all my friends, in their journey through life, when they have a mule for their companion."

After resting some time at the village of Serve, they ascended by a very steep and rough road, and at six in the evening reached the valley of Chamonvi. This valley is bounded on all sides by very high mountains, between the intervals of which on one side of the valley, lie the vast bodies of ice and snow, called the Glaciers.

Pretty early, next morning, they began to ascend Montanvert, from the top of which there is an easy access to the glacier of that name, and to the valley of ice. After travelling four hours, they gained the summit. The day was remarkably fine, and the surrounding objects noble and majestic.

Mount Breven, though separated by a vale a mile broad, from the vast height, appeared so near, that, judging from the eye, it seemed possible to have thrown a stone from the one to the other.

Still Mont Blanc seemed as high here as when

they were in the valley, though they had ascended three thousand feet perpendicular.

Descending a little on the other side of Montanvert, they found themselves in a plain of ice, resembling a stormy sea, suddenly arrested and fixed by a strong post. This stretches several leagues behind Montanvert, and presents some sublime and beautiful scenes.

Having satisfied their curiosity, and taken some refreshment, they began to descend, and reached their former lodgings at Prieuré, in the valley of Chamouni, without any accident, though not without fatigue.

There are five or six different glaciers, which all terminate on one side of the valley of Chamouni, within the space of five leagues. They were contented, however, with visiting one of them, and with a distant view of the rest; and where nature lies in torpid horror, there is surely no inducement, but curiosity, to make travellers expose themselves to danger, in traversing such immense volumes of ice.

The morning on which they departed from Prieuré, our author observed a girl of a singular appearance, sitting before the door of one of the houses. When he spoke to her, she made no answer; but an elderly man informed him that she was an idiot, and had been so from her birth; adding, that all over the valley of Chamouni, one in five was generally destitute of common understanding.

Dr. Moore also remarked the goitres, which have been mentioned by all travellers in the Alpine regions. Observing to a person, that he thought him happy in being quite free from such an odious disease, the peasant replied, that those who were free from goitres were loaded with imposts; whereas the people of the Vallais were exempted. And would you, rejoined our author, accept of goitres, to get

free from taxes ; " Très volontiers, Monsieur ; l'un vaut bien l'autre."

On the morning of the 6th day they bade adieu to Prieuré, and having descended the mountains, which shut up the valley of Chamouni, at the end opposite to that by which they entered, they gradually sunk into a dreary valley of the most horrid aspect.

At length they ascended Mount Noir, and passed the barrier between the dominions of the king of Sardinia and the Pays de Vallais. A defile commences here which runs for several miles, where a few peasants, arranged on the heights, might check the progress of a considerable army.

Having traversed the country of the Vallais, they arrived at Martigny, which stands near the bottom of the mountain, in good health and spirits.

After a night's refreshment, they waited, with some degree of impatience, for the cabriolets, which had been ordered to meet them there. As soon as they arrived, they set out by the embouchure, which leads to St. Maurice. This opening has the appearance of a vast and magnificent avenue, of some leagues in length, and renders the Vallais accessible to the inhabitants of the canton of Berne.

Having passed the bridge at St. Maurice, a little town which guards the entrance into the Lower Vallais, they proceeded to Bex, a village, delightful for its situation, and famous for its salt-works. They entered the largest saline by a passage cut out of the solid rock, of sufficient height and breadth, to allow a man to walk with ease.

After advancing about three quarters of a mile from the entrance, Dr. Moore was seized with a nausea, from the disagreeable smell of the place, and hastened to return to the open air, leaving his companions to push their researches as far as they pleased.

Next morning early, they left Bex, passing through

Aigle, a little town, the houses of which are built of white marble, which abounds in the vicinity.

Not far from this place, they crossed the Rhone in boats, and had a delightful ride to St. Gingo, where they dined. Though it was Sunday, there was a fair that day, which was attended by an immense concourse of people from the Pays de Vallais, the canton of Bern, and the Duchy of Savoy.

A little beyond St. Gingo, they entered Savoy. The road here is cut out of the lofty rocks which rise from the lakes of Geneva. In some places it is extremely dangerous, and every where requires caution.

The sight of Meillerie recalled the remembrance of Rousseau's two lovers. Dr. Moore says, he sought with his eyes, and imagined he discovered the indentical spot, where St. Preux sat with his telescope to view the habitation of the beloved Julia. In imagination, he traced his route, when he sprung from rock to rock, after one of her letters, which a sudden gust of wind had snatched from his hands. He marked the point at which the two lovers embarked to return to Clarence, when St. Preux, in the distraction of unhappy love, was tempted to seize his mistress, then the wife of another, and precipitate himself, along with her, into the middle of the lake.

Leaving the romantic rocks of Meillerie, they descended to the plain, and continued their journey to Tonon, a town containing many churches and monasteries, and about six or seven thousand inhabitants, one-fifth of which appeared to be religious.

Having visited the convent of Carthusians, at Ripaille, where the duke of Savoy, after a fortunate reign, assumed the character of a hermit and was afterwards elected pope, they arrived, the same afternoon, at Geneva; having during their absence, finished a tour, in which the greatest number of sublime and interesting objects are combined, that can possibly be found within the same extent, in any other part of the globe.

As Voltaire then lived at Ferney, it may naturally be supposed, that our author could not be in the vicinity, without feeling a wish to visit that extraordinary man. That wish was frequently gratified. Dr. Moore and his friends had frequent conversations with him; and from his interesting description of the philosopher of Ferney, we extract the following particulars :

“The first idea that has presented itself, to all who attempted to give any idea of his person, is that of a skeleton. In as far as this implies excessive leanness, this may be just ; but it must be remembered, that this mere composition of skin and bone, has a look of the utmost spirit and vivacity.

“The most piercing eyes I ever beheld, are those of Voltaire, now in his eightieth year. His whole countenance, indeed, is expressive of genius, observation, and extreme sensibility.

“When the weather is favourable, he takes an airing in his coach with his niece, or some of his guests, of whom there is always a sufficient number at Ferney. Sometimes he saunters in his garden; or, if the weather does not permit him to go abroad, he employs the vacant hour in playing at chess, with father Adam, or in receiving the visits of curious or learned travellers.

“By far the greater part of his time, however, is spent in study. Composition is his principal amusement ; and no author, who writes for his daily bread, no young poet, ardent for distinction, is more assiduous with his pen, or more anxious for fresh fame, than the wealthy and illustrious seignor of Ferney.

“He lives in a hospitable manner. About twelve or fourteen people generally dine at his table, whether he appears or not. For, when deeply engaged in literary avocations, or under the pressure of bad spirits, he does not dine with his company; but merely makes his appearance for a few minutes either before or after dinner.

"His niece, Madame Denis, does the honours of the table, and entertains company, when her uncle is not able, or is unwilling to appear.

"The forenoon is the least proper time to visit Voltaire, because he cannot bear to have his hours of study interrupted. Those who are invited to supper, have an opportunity of seeing him in the most advantageous point of view. He then exerts himself to entertain the company, and seems as fond of saying good things as ever. The spirit of mirth gains upon him by indulgence. When surrounded by his friends, or animated by the presence of women, he seems to enjoy life with all the sensibility of youth. His genius then surmounts the restraints of age and infirmity, and flows along in a fine strain of pleasing, spirited observation, and delicate irony.

"Considered as a master, Voltaire appears in a very amiable light; he is affable, humane, and generous to his tenants and dependents. He delights in their prosperity; and takes part in all their private and domestic concerns, with the affection of a parent. By his care and patronage alone, Ferney, from a wretched village, whose inhabitants were sunk in sloth and poverty, is become a flourishing and commodious little town.

"That acrimony, which appears in some of Voltaire's works, seems to be excited only against rival wits and contemporary writers, who refuse him that distinguished rank in the republic of letters, which the general voice allows him.

"Happy, if this extraordinary man had confined his genius to its native home, to the walks which the muses love; and that he had never deviated from these into the thorny paths of controversy. For, while he attacked the tyrants and oppressors of mankind, and those who have perverted the benevolent nature of Christianity, to the most selfish and malignant purposes, it is matter of the sincerest regret, that he al-

lowered the shafts of his ridicule to glance upon the Christian religion itself.

"By persevering in this, he has not only shocked the pious, but even disgusted the infidel; and the latter seems now to be as much tired of the stale sneer against the Christian doctrines, as of the dullest and most tedious sermon in their support."

"While Dr. Moore remained at Geneva, he was asked for his opinion, by a friend in England, respecting of Lord ——'s sending his sons to be educated there. His arguments are so just, in favour of a native education, and at a public school, in preference to a private one, that we lament not having room to transcribe them all.

"An English boy," says he, "sent to Geneva, at an early period of life, and remaining there six or seven years, if his parents be not along with him, will probably, in the eyes of the English, appear a kind of Frenchman all his life after. This is an inconvenience which ought to be avoided with the greatest attention; as no Englishman of fashion, who has evinced, in his dress or style of living, a preference to French manners, can escape losing by it in the opinion of his countrymen.

"With regard to the objections against the public schools of England, they are, in many respects, applicable to those of every country; but they do not appear to be sufficient to overbalance the advantages which attend that mode of education, in our country at least.

"At a public school, though a general attention is paid to the whole, in many particulars a boy is necessitated to decide and act for himself. His reputation among his companions depends solely on his own conduct. He acquires a certain hardihood and manliness of character, which never leave him. He imbibes principles of generosity, friendship, and honour; because he finds they command applause and esteem; he learns to despise meanness of spirit, perfidy, and

ingratitude, because they are the objects of detestation, wherever they are discovered.

"In all countries of Europe, England excepted, such deference is paid to boys of rank at the public schools, that emulation, the chief spur to diligence, is greatly blunted. But English boys disdain this mean partiality; and English masters will punish a dunce of high rank with as little ceremony as the son of a taylor. The richest coward will be kicked about by his companions, equally with the poorest poltroon; for diligence, genius, and spirit, are the true sources of superiority and applause, both within and without the English public school.

"Upon the whole," says Dr. Moore, "I am clearly of opinion, that the earliest period of every Englishman's education, during which the mind receives the most lasting impressions, ought to be in England."

The Duke of Hamilton, having a desire to visit some of the German courts, they bade adieu to their friends at Geneva, and proceeded to Lausanne, along the side of the lake, through vineyards which produce the vin de la côte, so much esteemed.

Lausanne enjoys a delightful situation, and stands at the distance of thirty miles from Geneva. As the nobility from the country, and the families of several officers reside here, there is an air of more ease and gaiety in the societies at Lausanne, than in those of Geneva.

The road between Lausanne and Vevay is very mountainous; but the mountains are covered with vines to the very summit.

Vevay is a pretty little town, containing between three and four thousand inhabitants. It is sweetly situated on a plain near the head of the lake of Geneva, where the Rhone enters. The principal church is detached from the town, and stands on the overhanging hill. From the terrace, or church-yard there is a beautiful view of the Alps, the Rhone, the lake, and the towns and villages that line its margin.

Their next stage was Avanches, the ancient capital of Helvetia, from whence they proceeded, to Murten, or Murat, a small town, situated on a rising ground, on the side of a lake of the same name.

Here they dined, and amused themselves in the fair, which was then held in the town; after which they continued their journey to Berne, a regular, well-built town, with an air of some magnificence. The houses are of fine white freestone, and pretty uniform. There are piazzas on each side, with a walk raised four feet above the level of the street, which are very commodious in wet weather.

The public edifices, such as the hospital, the granary, the guard-house, the arsenal, and the churches, are splendid, and well adapted for their respective destinations.

Determining to pursue the direct road to Strassbourg, they passed next through Soloure, an agreeable little town, situated on the Aar. The houses are neat and cleanly; and the common people seem to be in easier circumstances, and to have a greater air of content than is usual, even in Switzerland.

The inn where they lodged, reminded them of the English one, from the comforts it afforded. The arsenal is well stored with arms; and there are trophies, and other ornaments of the valour of their ancestors. In the middle of the hall are thirteen men, in complete armour, representing the thirteen Swiss cantons.

The country between Soloure and Basle, though very hilly, is extremely beautiful. It was the gay season of the vintage; and the country was crowded with peasantry of both sexes, and every age, all employed in gathering and carrying home the grapes. In all countries, this is a season of joy and festivity, and approaches nearest to the exaggerated descriptions which ancient poets have given us of rural felicity.

When they arrived at Basle, they took up their abode at the Three Kings inn, where they dined and

supped at an ordinary. Next to our author sat a genteel-looking man, from Strashourg, with whom he entered into conversation; who had, for his companion, a round-faced, rosy, plump gentleman, from Amsterdam, that could only speak Dutch. Dr. Moore was lamenting that he could not talk with him in that language. This being interpreted by his friend, the Dutchman heard it with great composure, and then pulling his pipe from his mouth, observed, that they ought to console themselves for the accident of not understanding each other; for, as they had no connection in trade, their conversing could not possibly answer any useful purpose.

This shews the sentiments of a Hollander to the life: he values nothing that is not conducive to his interest; and thinks speech of no other use than to promote his trade.

Basle is the largest town in Switzerland, but not so populous, for its size, as Geneva. The inhabitants seem to be of a reserved and saturnine disposition, which they probably consider as a proof of wisdom. But how an unremitting gravity and solemnity of manner, in the common affairs of life, come to be considered as indications of wisdom or of abilities, is perfectly incomprehensible.

So many ridiculous things occur every day in this world, that men, who are endowed with that sensibility of mind which usually accompanies genius, find it very difficult to maintain a continued gravity. In law, physic, and divinity, the individuals, who have been most successful in keeping up this farce, and who never deviate from established forms, have not always been distinguished for real knowledge or genius; though they have been generally most admired by the multitude, who are apt to mistake gravity for wisdom, which actually proceeds from a literal weight of brain, and muddiness of understanding. Mistakes of the same kind, however, are frequently made in forming a judgment of books as well as men.

Nothing can be a finer contrast with the mountains of Switzerland, than the plains of Alsace. From Basle to Strasbourg is a continuous, well-cultivated plain, almost as flat as a bowling green.

They passed some days very agreeably in Strasbourg. Indeed, it is almost impossible to be at a loss for good company and amusement, in a place where there is a numerous French garrison.

After dining one day with Marshal Contades, the commander of the garrison and governor of the province, he invited his company to his box at the play-house. Voltaire's *Enfant Prodigue* was acted: the afterpiece was the *Frenchman in London*, in which our nation is a little bantered.

An old French officer, in the next box, seemed uneasy, and hurt at the peals of laughter which burst from the audience at some particular passages. He touched Dr. Moore's shoulder, and assured him, that no nation was more respected in France than the English; adding, "*Hanc veniam damus, petuis usque vicissim.*"

Besides the French, there are two German regiments in this garrison. These last admit of the discipline of the cane upon every slight occasion, which is never permitted among the French troops. Notwithstanding these severe flappers, to rouse their attention, the German regiments do not go through their exercise with more precision or alertness than the French.

Perhaps, what improves the hardy and phlegmatic German, would have a contrary effect on the delicate and lively Frenchman; as the same severity which is requisite to train a pointer, would render a greyhound good for nothing.

Severity would break the spirit of the French, and impair that fire and impetuosity in attack, for which they have been distinguished, and which makes the troops of that nation more formidable than any other quality they possess.

The French officers, in general, speak to the common soldiers with an easy, familiar air, and an appearance of good will. This, it appears, does not diminish the respect and obedience which they owe to their officers, nor is it derogatory to that degree of subordination which military discipline exacts.

The cathedral of Strasbourg is a very fine building, and never fails to attract the notice of strangers. That religious melancholy, which usually possesses the mind in large Gothic churches, is here considerably counteracted by certain satirical bas-reliefs, with which the pillars and cornices were originally ornamented. The vices of monks are here exposed under the allegorical figures of hogs, asses, monkeys, and foxes, which, being dressed in monkish habits, perform the most venerable functions of religion. And for the edification of those who do not comprehend allegory, a monk, in the robes of his order, is carved on the pulpit, in a most indecent posture, with a nun for his companion.

The great clock, and its various movements, though an object of admiration, when first constructed, is beheld with indifference by modern artists.

Dr. Moore had the curiosity to ascend the steeple, which is reckoned the highest in Europe, it being five hundred and seventy-four feet. The view from it is grand beyond expression.

Among the curiosities of the cathedral, should be mentioned two large bells. One is of brass, and weighs ten tons: the other of silver, which they say weighs above two. They also shew a large horn, of which they give the following history. About four hundred years ago, the Jews formed a conspiracy to betray the city, and with this identical horn they intended to give the enemy notice when to begin the attack. The plot, however, was discovered; many of the Jews were burnt alive, and the rest were plundered of their money and effects, and banished the town.

This horn is sounded twice every night, from the battlements of the steeple, in gratitude for such a deliverance; though the Jews deny every circumstance of the story, except the murder and pillaging of their countrymen.

Crossing the Rhine, they came to Rastade, the capital of the Margrave of Baden Durlach's dominions. It is small, and not very populous. The margrave's palace, however, is sufficiently large.

After a short stay here, they proceeded to Karlsruhe, where there is another magnificent palace belonging to that prince, built in a good taste. The town is constructed on a regular plan. It consists of one principal street, of above an English mile in length. All the subordinate streets go off at different angles from the principal one, in such a manner, that, whichever way you walk, as you enter them, the view is terminated by the front of the place.

The houses of the town are as uniform as the streets, being all of an equal size and height. There are, indeed, a few new houses, more elegant than the others, built at one side of the palace; but they are not, properly speaking, belonging to the town, and, therefore, do not detract from its symmetry.

Being announced in the usual form to the margrave who was then resident here, an officer waited on the Duke of Hamilton, and conducted them to the palace.

There were at dinner the reigning prince and princess, three of their sons, and several others, to the number of thirty persons. The entertainment was splendid, and the margrave behaved with the utmost politeness and affability.

The same company met to supper, after the strangers had taken a view of the palace and gardens. A band of music played during the repast, and the day went off most agreeably.

The Margrave of Baden Durlach is between forty and fifty years of age. He is a man of learning, sense, and benevolence. His humanity and attention to his

subjects entitle him to the highest panegyric. He speaks the English language with facility, and is well acquainted with our best authors.

The German princes are very attentive to form. The same establishment for their household, the same officers in the palace, are to be found here, as in the court of the most powerful monarch in Europe. The difference lies in their salaries, rather than in the talents requisite for the places.

The margrave keeps on foot no other troops than are necessary for the duty of the palace, having too much understanding not to perceive, that the greatest army he could maintain would be no defence to his dominions, and would exhaust his coffers. At the same time, his principles and disposition keep him from hiring his subjects to foreign powers.

Happy would it be for mankind, if the almost unlimited authority, which the German princes possess, were always placed in such equitable hands as those of the Margrave of Baden, who employs it entirely for the good of his subjects; and, in return, meets with a respect from them bordering on adoration. But far more fortunate are they, who are born under a government which can protect them, independent of the virtues, and in spite of the vices of their sovereign.

Leaving Karlsruhe, they had the margrave's permission to travel by a new road, through a noble forest, several leagues in length. After having traversed this, they fell in with the common posting road; entered the Bishop of Spire's territories, passed by the town of that name, and the same evening arrived at Mannheim, the capital of the electorate of the palatine.

This is generally reckoned one of the most beautiful cities in Germany. The streets are perfectly straight, and intersect each other at right angles. They calculate the number of inhabitants at twenty-four thousand, including the garrison of five thousand men.

Mannheim has three noble gates, adorned with basso-relievos, very beautifully executed. The fortifications

are well constructed, and in good order, and the town derives additional strength from being almost entirely surrounded by the Neckar and the Rhine.

The electoral palace is a most magnificent structure. The cabinet of natural curiosities, and the collection of pictures, are much extolled. To examine them is amusing enough; but to describe them would be tedious.

The elector is a man of taste and magnificence, qualities which, probably, afford more pleasure to himself, and the strangers that pass this way, than to his subjects.

They were presented to the elector and electress. The former was dressed in the uniform of his guards, and appeared to be about fifty years of age.

The hereditary prince is a young man of knowledge and good sense. He asked many questions respecting England; and seemed well acquainted with the state of parties and the current politics.

One day, that they had the honour to dine with the elector and his family, a buffoon came into the room. He walked round, and conversed familiarly with every body present; and his observations were followed by loud bursts of applause from all whom he addressed.

As he spoke in German, our author could not judge of his wit; but an old officer, who sat by him, was polite enough to explain, in French, some of his most brilliant repartees. Whether the spirit of the jest was allowed to evaporate in the translation, Dr. Moore cannot tell; but he could not smell a particle, when the process was over.

This is perhaps the only example remaining of a court fool, or a licensed jester, an officer formerly in all the courts of Europe. Are kings become wiser, or are pretended fools more scarce?

They made an excursion to Heidelberg, situated about four leagues from Mannheim, in a hollow, on the banks of the Neckar. More cheerful scenes of

exuberant fertility cannot be seen, than along the fine chain of hills which begin near this town.

The electoral palace is seated on an eminence, which commands the town, and a view of the valley below ; but the castle itself is unfortunately commanded by another eminence too near it, from which this noble building was cannonaded, when the whole palatinate was pillaged and burnt by Turenne.

While they were in the castle, they did not omit visiting the famous Heidelberg tun ; but being then quite empty, it made but a dull and uninteresting appearance.

The inhabitants of the palatinate are partly protestants ; partly catholics, who live in great harmony with each other ; and the great church at Heidelberg is divided between them.

After spending a day here, they returned to Mannheim, from whence they soon after set out for Mentz.

It is very easy travelling through this part of Germany, the roads being perfectly good, and the country a continued plain.

By the great number of monks and friars, of all colours and conditions, that were to be met with near Mentz, they were apprized of their entrance into an ecclesiastical state ; while the plump persons, and rosy complexions of these holy men, proved that they enjoyed the good things of this world in abundance.

However good christians they may be, many of them had the appearance of paying their occasional devotions to the god of wine. One of them, in particular, appeared to have just risen from his devotions, and moved along in the most unconcerned manner imaginable, muttering to himself as he went.

" Does he repeat his Pater Noster ?" said I. " I rather imagine he prays from Horace," replied the Duke of Hamilton,

" Quo me Bacche rapis tui
Plenum ?"

On both sides of the Rhine, the ground begins here to become hilly and irregular, forming banks finely exposed to the sun. Here the best Rhenish wine is produced, and every spot of ground is valuable, and cultivated to a high degree.

Mentz is delightfully situated, but irregularly built. The cathedral is a gloomy pile. In this there is a treasury, containing a number of clumsy jewels, some relics, and a rich wardrobe of priests' vestments.

There are some troops in this capital; but the officers, if we may judge from their looks, are conscious that they are degraded by having the clergy for their masters.

The streets swarm with ecclesiastics, some of them in fine coaches, and attended by a number of servants. Our author remarked many genteel airy abbés, who were the most fashionable people, and gave the ton to the place.

Though it is most evident, that the clergy have taken very good care of their own interests; yet it must be acknowledged, that the people also seem to be in an easy situation. Even the peasantry appear more comfortable than those of France, or even those in the Elector Palatine's dominions.

The Duke of Hamilton not having any ambition to be introduced at an ecclesiastical court, they staid here but a short time.

From Mentz they travelled to Frankfort on the Maine. The streets of this city are spacious and well paved; the houses are stately, clean, and convenient; the shops are well furnished; the dress, air, numbers, and manners of the inhabitants, sufficiently shew that there is no little despot within their walls to impoverish them in support of his grandeur, or put their persons under restraint by his caprice.

The houses are of brick, but are covered with reddish stucco, which gives them a better appearance than naked bricks generally have. The fronts of some of the more capital buildings are adorned with

bas-reliefs of white stucco, in imitation of marble. These white ornaments, on a red ground, form too strong a contrast, and destroy the simplicity of the design.

All religions are tolerated here, under certain restrictions; but Lutheranism is the established faith. The principal church, however, is in possession of the Catholics, though no public processions of the host are permitted in the streets. All the ceremonies of their religion are confined to the houses of individuals, or performed within the walls of the church.

The Jews have a synagogue here, where they perform their religious rites; but the Calvinists have never been allowed any public house of worship within the territory of Frankfort.

Though Frankfort may be regarded as a fine town, and the effect produced by the whole is magnificent, yet there are no buildings, in particular, worthy of attention.

All strangers, however, visit the town-house, and see the chamber where the emperor is elected. And it would be reckoned a want of taste, not to see the famous golden bull, which is kept here; an exhibition of which costs a ducat; a sufficient price, surely, for a glance at an old piece of parchment, which few can read.

A countryman of ours complained loudly of the imposition; and on hearing a German talk of the high price which every thing bore in England, retorted on him in these words: "*Il n'y a rien en Angleterre si cher que votre taureau d'or à Frankfort**.

A singular custom is observed here, the origin of which Dr. Moore could not learn. Two women appear every day, at noon, on the battlements of the principal steeple, and play some very solemn airs with trumpets. This music is accompanied by a vocal psalmody,

* It is impossible to translate this, and preserve the misapplication of language, in which the humour lies.

performed by four or five men, who always attend the female trumpeters for that purpose.

The people here, indeed, have a violent taste for psalm singing. There are a considerable number of men and boys, who follow this as their only profession. They are engaged by some families to officiate two or three times a week, in the morning, before the master and mistress of the family get out of bed.

When a person, in any tolerable circumstances, dies, a band of these sweet singers assembles in the streets before the house, and chants an hour every day to the corpse, till it is interred. They likewise follow the funerals, which are conducted with great solemnity.

There are some villages near Frankfort, consisting entirely of French refugees, who left their country at the revocation of the edict of Nantz. Their descendants speak French in their common conversation, and retain many of their original customs to this hour.

The number of Jews, in Frankfort, is prodigious, considering the restraints to which they are subjected, in being obliged to live all together in a single street, built up at one end, with a large gate at the other, which is regularly shut at a certain hour of the night. After this no Jew dares to appear in the streets; but the whole herd remain cooped up till morning. As this street is narrow, and the inhabitants not remarkable for their cleanliness, it may easily be supposed, that the Jews' quarter is not the most inviting part of the town.

They have several times made considerable offers to be permitted to build, or purchase, another street for their accommodation; but all such proposals have been hitherto rejected. Why, no one can tell.

The Jews, however, employ the day to good advantage, and their profits must be very considerable, or they never would submit to their degrading situation in Frankfort.

Dr. Moore made a long stay in this place, and formed an acquaintance with some very worthy people. Society is divided into noblesse and bourgeois. The first consists of some noble families, from different parts of Germany, who have fixed their residence here, and a few original citizens of Frankfort, who have now obtained patents of nobility. The citizens, who connect themselves with strangers, are persons who have made their fortunes by commerce, which some of them still follow on a large scale.

There is a public assembly for the nobility once a week, at which they drink tea, or play at cards from six to ten o'clock. On the other nights the same company meet alternately at each other's houses, where they spend the evening in the same manner.

None of the bourgeois are invited to these parties, but they have similar assemblies among themselves, and they entertain the strangers, with whom they are acquainted, in a very hospitable manner at their houses.

The distinction of ranks is observed in Germany with the most scrupulous precision; and even at places of public resort, the higher classes have the front seats reserved for them, while the citizens are content to sit behind.

Dr. Moore and his friends attended the theatre, where a troop of German comedians performed a translation of *George Barnwell*, with considerable alterations, which render the catastrophe less horrid, as the piece winds up with a marriage, instead of an execution.

Most of the plays represented on the German stage, are translations from the English or French; for Germany, so fertile in writers in divinity, jurisprudence, medicine, and chemistry, till of late, has had few poets. The German muse, however, seems to be roused from her long sleep; and she has come abroad with an energy, which has astonished and delighted all Europe.

Among the winter amusements of this place, traineau parties, as they are called, may be mentioned. These can only take place during a hard frost, or when a considerable quantity of snow lies on the ground.

A traineau is a machine in the shape of a horse, lion, swan, or some fanciful representation, without wheels, but made below like a sledge, for the purpose of sliding over the snow. Some of them are highly ornamented. A pole stands up on one side, to which a flag is fastened. A lady, wrapt in furs, sits before, and a gentleman stands behind, on a board made for that purpose.

Two horses draw the vehicle, either conducted by a postillion, or driven by the gentleman. The horses are gaudily ornamented, and have bells hanging from their trappings.

Sometimes a party consists of thirty traineaux, each attended by two or three servants on horseback, with flambeaux; for this amusement is usually taken when it is dark. The horses go at a brisk trot, round the principal streets or squares: the motion of the carriage is easy, and the whole makes a gay and lively spectacle.

Having pretty well satisfied their curiosity in Frankfort, they set out in a traineau for Hanau. This is the residence of the hereditary prince of Hesse Cassel. As they entered the town, they met the princess with some ladies of her court, taking the air in a traineau.

After a short stay at Hanau, they again returned to Frankfort, to which the Duke of Hamilton seems to have shewn a great predilection, and where he and our author were received in the most friendly way by all classes of people.

They made various short excursions round the environs; and after visiting the court of Darmstadt, they again returned to Frankfort.

The reigning prince not being there, they paid their first visit to the princess Maximilian, his aunt:

She invited them to supper and cards the same evening, when they found a party of about ten persons at table. The princess was gay, affable, and talkative, and on the whole they thought her one of the most agreeable old women they had ever met with.

Next morning they attended the parade, an object of the greatest attention at this place. The prince has a most enthusiastic passion for the military art. Drilling and exercising his soldiers are his chief amusements. That he may enjoy this in all kinds of weather, he has built a room sufficiently capacious to allow one thousand five hundred full scope to perform their exercise in it, all at once.

On the morning they were present, there was only the ordinary guard, consisting of three hundred men, who having performed their exercises, and marched for an hour up and down this spacious gymnasium, were dismissed to their respective posts.

The Darmstadt soldiers are tall, and cleanly dressed. They go through their manœuvres with great adroitness.

There is no regular fortification round this town, but a very high stone wall, merely intended to prevent desertion, to which the garrison, it seems, are extremely inclined, having little relish for the war-like amusements, which constitute the supreme joy of their sovereign.

Sentinels are placed at proper distances all round the wall, who are obliged to be exceedingly alert. Every part of garrison duty is performed with equal exactness, and all neglects are severely punished as if in actual service. Hence the duty becomes very hard, and perhaps feels more unpleasant, because it is without a sufficient object to justify it.

There is a small body of cavalry, dressed in buff coats, and magnificently accoutred. These are the horse-guards of the prince. As a body of men they are remarkably fine, none of them being under six

feet three inches in height and several are above that gigantic stature.

The whole army at present does not exceed five thousand men ; and at the prince's finances are in very great disorder, numbers blame him for keeping up such a military establishment, which, though burdensome to the country is inadequate to its defence, and much too large for mere amusement.

Same day, our travellers dined with the princess Maximilian, and in the afternoon were presented to the family of the brother of the reigning prince.

The ensuing morning they were invited to breakfast by the Baron Riedesal, at a pleasant country-house near the town. The Duke of Hamilton went with him in a carriage of a very particular construction. The baron sat on a low seat next the horses, and drove the duke on a more elevated seat behind him. Behind all is a wooden seat in the shape of a little horse, on which two servants were mounted.

The usual post chaises in this country, are large enough to hold six persons ; and people, even of the first rank, take their servants into the carriage with them. In point of economy, they are well imagined, and in time of frost not inconvenient.

Dr. Moore went in Count Cullemberg's coach. They passed the morning very agreeably ; and returned to dine with the prince's brother. He has a fine person, and all the ease and openness of the military character.

His second son, who had been absent some weeks, returned while they were at table. It was pleasing to observe the satisfaction which this incident diffused over the faces of father, mother and the whole family.

“Do not suspect,” says our author, “that I am prejudiced in favour of this family, because it belongs to a prince. An appearance of domestic happiness is always agreeable, whether it be found in a palace or

a cottage; and the same symptoms of good humour, though they would not have surprized me so much, would have equally delighted me in the family of a peasant."

Soon after their return to Frankfort, the weather became so very unfavourable, that they could scarcely stir from home. The time was, therefore, spent in conversation, and in making additional remarks on the manners and customs of the place.

Among the remarkable things in Frankfort, says our author, may be reckoned the inns. Two in particular, the Emperor and the Red House, are superior to most on the continent, and may vie with the most magnificent inns in England.

At these, as at all other houses of public accommodation, both in Germany and Switzerland, there is an ordinary, at which strangers may dine and sup. This is called the Table d'Hôte, from the circumstance of the landlord's sitting at the bottom of the table, and carving the victuals. The same name is still retained in France, though the cause of it is obsolete.

There are no private lodgings to be had here, as in London; or any hotels garnis, as in Paris. Strangers, therefore, occupy apartments at the inn, during the whole time of their residence in any of the towns. And travellers, of every denomination, under the rank of sovereign princes, make no scruple of eating occasionally at the table d'hôte of the inn where they lodge.

Many of our countrymen, however, who despise economy, and hate the society of foreigners, prefer eating in their own apartments, or at any private table, to which they may be invited.

This is certainly a glaring absurdity in their conduct; for if they wish to avoid the company of strangers, and have no ambition to improve from their manners or conversation, they might indulge

their fancy as completely at home as abroad, and save themselves the expence and inconveniency of travelling.

The manners and genius of nations, it is true, are not to be caught at inns ; yet a person of observation, and who is fond of the study of character, will sometimes find instruction and entertainment in such places. He there sees the inhabitants of a country in a less ceremonious footing than he can elsewhere ; and hears remarks, which in more select societies would not be made.

The first care of a traveller certainly should be, to form an acquaintance, and some degree of intimacy with the principal people ; to accept invitations to their family parties, and attend their societies ; to entertain them at his apartments in return ; and endeavour to acquire a just notion of their government, customs, sentiments, and manner of living. Those who are fond of the study of man, will mix occasionally with all degrees of people ; and when not better engaged, will try to reap improvement from the mixed company at a table d'hôte.

A knowledge of the characters of men, as they appear varied in different situations and countries, is highly interesting to the mind, and worthy the attention of the sublimest genius. This is not to be perfectly attained in courts and palaces. The investigator of nature must visit her in humbler life, and put himself on a level with the men he wishes to know.

It is, indeed, generally found that those who possess real greatness of mind, never hesitate to overleap the obstacles, and despise the forms which may stand in the way of their acquiring an accurate knowledge of their kind.

In Germany, even the ladies of condition, when on a journey, do not decline appearing at a table d'hôte ; and our author says, he has met at them some of the handsomest women he ever saw in the

country, though female beauty appears indigenous here.

The French ladies have most expression; but the German have incomparably the best skin, and the finest bloom. They have a greater resemblance to the English than the French women, yet they differ considerably from both. The French are all volatility, and fond of social converse; the manner of an English woman is not quite devoid of restraint; and she sometimes seems rather to repel than invite the freedom of address. The German beauty, however, without the smart air of the one, or the reserve of the other, has generally a more placid look than either.

Several individuals, at Frankfort, are fond of distinguishing themselves by their passion for the fine arts, and there are several private collections worth visiting.

It is still more the fashion here to form cabinets of natural curiosities. Besides the repositories of this kind which are in the possession of princes, many individuals, all over Germany, have museums in their houses; and strangers cannot pay their court better, than by wishing to see them.

This piece of politeness might be easily paid, did not the proprietor attend, and give the history of every piece of ore, petrification, and monster, that is in the collection, with tedious minuteness. To those who are really fond of such objects, this cannot fail to be gratifying; but most would be satisfied with a cursory survey, and be ready to dispense with a set explanatory lecture.

After a considerable stay at Frankfort, they took leave of their kind friends, and bade it a final adieu.

The first night of their journey, they slept at Marburg, and the second arrived at Cassel.

As the ground was covered with snow, and the roads bad, they were obliged to have six horses to

each chaise, which, after all, in some places moved no faster than hearses.

The contrast of character between the French and Germans is strongly illustrated by the behaviour of their postillions.

A French postillion is generally either laughing or fretting, or singing or swearing. If any impediment in the road obliges him to slacken his usual pace, he will crack his whip above his head for a quarter of an hour together, without rhyme or reason; for he knows his horses cannot get on faster, nor does he intend they should. Quiet, however, is unnatural to a Frenchman; and he must be doing something to exercise his faculties.

A German postillion, on the contrary, will drive four horses with all possible tranquillity. He only smokes his pipe, except when he comes near a narrow defile, when he sounds his trumpet, to prevent any carriage from entering at the other end till he has got through.

If he is asked to go faster, he turns about, and taking his pipe from his mouth, says, yaw, Mynheer, yaw, yaw; and then proceeds exactly in the same pace as before.

He is neither affected by the goodness or badness of the roads or weather, and he seems to be totally regardless of the people whom he drives, and indifferent about their reprobach or applause. His only object is, and of this he never loses sight, to conduct the chaise and its contents from one post to another, in the manner most favourable for himself and his horses.

At the court of Cassel our travellers met with such a flattering reception, that they made a longer stay than was originally intended.

When they were to dine at the palace, they generally went half an hour before the time, and mixed with the officers who had been invited, who were all assembled in a large room.

There were about thirty covers every day in the dining parlour, and the same number in an adjoining room. The doors being left open between these apartments, the whole, in a manner, forms but one company. Strangers, and such officers as are not under the rank of colonel, dine at their highness's table.

The repast continues about two hours, during which the conversation is carried on with some appearance of constraint, and rather in a low voice. After dinner the company returns to the room where they first assembled, and where they remain till the landgrave retires. Soon after the prince is gone, they separate, and assemble again at seven in the evening.

The landgrave constantly plays at cavaniole, a kind of lottery, that requires about a dozen to make a party; but neither address nor attention is requisite to manage it; nor need it materially interrupt conversation.

The landgravine plays at quadrille, and chooses her own party every night. Other card tables are set in the adjoining rooms, where gaming continues about a couple of hours.

Supper is then served, and at this repast there is more ease and gaiety than at dinner, because there is less formality.

There are certain gala days, which are distinguished only by the company's being more numerous, and better dressed, two circumstances which seldom add much to the pleasure of an entertainment.

During the carnival, there are two or three masquerades. On these occasions the court assemble about six in the evening; the men being all in dominoes, and the ladies in their usual dress, or with such additional ornaments as suit their fancy.

They amuse themselves with cards and conversation till the hour of supper. During this interval,

tickets are drawn separately by the ladies and gentlemen, and the numbers being called over, the gentleman who has the same with a lady, takes her under his protection at supper, and is her partner for the remainder of the evening.

After supper, all the company put on their masks, when her highness enters the masquerade room, and minuets soon after begin. The landgravine usually dances nine or ten minuets successively, with as many different gentlemen. She then takes her seat till the rest of the company have performed their minuets, after which cotillions and country-dances begin, and continue till four or five in the morning.

Besides the company who sup at court, the rooms are generally crowded with masks from the town, some of whom are in fancy dresses, and keep themselves concealed from knowledge.

The country-dances are composed of all persons promiscuously, who incline to join in them. Even ladies of easy virtue have been known to dance every masquerade night in the same country-dance with the landgravine; for the mask annihilates ceremony, puts every body on a footing, and, by concealing the face, serves only more clearly to discover the real character and inclination of the wearer.

Next to the electors, the landgrave of Hesse Cassel is one of the greatest princes in Germany. His country is in general hilly and sylvan; but interspersed with fertile valleys and corn-fields.

The reigning prince made a public profession of the Roman Catholic religion, in the life-time of the late landgrave, his father. This gave great uneasiness to the old prince, and alarmed his subjects, who are all Protestants.

The states of the landgraviate were assembled on this important occasion, and firm measures were taken to maintain the religion and constitution of the country, against any future-attempt to subvert

a cottage; and the same symptoms of good humour, though they would not have surprized me so much, would have equally delighted me in the family of a peasant."

Soon after their return to Frankfort, the weather became so very unfavourable, that they could scarcely stir from home. The time was, therefore, spent in conversation, and in making additional remarks on the manners and customs of the place.

Among the remarkable things in Frankfort, says our author, may be reckoned the inns. Two in particular, the Emperor and the Red House, are superior to most on the continent, and may vie with the most magnificent inns in England.

At these, as at all other houses of public accommodation, both in Germany and Switzerland, there is an ordinary, at which strangers may dine and sup. This is called the *Table d'Hôte*, from the circumstance of the landlord's sitting at the bottom of the table, and carving the victuals. The same name is still retained in France, though the cause of it is obsolete.

There are no private lodgings to be had here, as in London; or any *hotels garnis*, as in Paris. Strangers, therefore, occupy apartments at the inn, during the whole time of their residence in any of the towns. And travellers, of every denomination, under the rank of sovereign princes, make no scruple of eating occasionally at the *table d'hôte* of the inn where they lodge.

Many of our countrymen, however, who despise economy, and hate the society of foreigners, prefer eating in their own apartments, or at any private table, to which they may be invited.

This is certainly a glaring absurdity in their conduct; for if they wish to avoid the company of strangers, and have no ambition to improve from their manners or conversation, they might indulge

their fancy as completely at home as abroad, and save themselves the expence and inconveniency of travelling.

The manners and genius of nations, it is true, are not to be caught at inns ; yet a person of observation, and who is fond of the study of character, will sometimes find instruction and entertainment in such places. He there sees the inhabitants of a country in a less ceremonious footing than he can elsewhere ; and hears remarks, which in more select societies would not be made.

The first care of a traveller certainly should be, to form an acquaintance, and some degree of intimacy with the principal people ; to accept invitations to their family parties, and attend their societies ; to entertain them at his apartments in return ; and endeavour to acquire a just notion of their government, customs, sentiments, and manner of living. Those who are fond of the study of man, will mix occasionally with all degrees of people ; and when not better engaged, will try to reap improvement from the mixed company at a table d'hôte.

A knowledge of the characters of men, as they appear varied in different situations and countries, is highly interesting to the mind, and worthy the attention of the sublimest genius. This is not to be perfectly attained in courts and palaces. The investigator of nature must visit her in humbler life, and put himself on a level with the men he wishes to know.

It is, indeed, generally found that those who possess real greatness of mind, never hesitate to overleap the obstacles, and despise the forms which may stand in the way of their acquiring an accurate knowledge of their kind.

In Germany, even the ladies of condition, when on a journey, do not decline appearing at a table d'hôte ; and our author says, he has met at them some of the handsomest women he ever saw in the

country, though female beauty appears indigenous here.

The French ladies have most expression; but the German have incomparably the best skin, and the finest bloom. They have a greater resemblance to the English than the French women, yet they differ considerably from both. The French are all volatility, and fond of social converse; the manner of an English woman is not quite devoid of restraint, and she sometimes seems rather to repel than invite the freedom of address. The German beauty, however, without the smart air of the one, or the reserve of the other, has generally a more placid look than either.

Several individuals, at Frankfort, are fond of distinguishing themselves by their passion for the fine arts, and there are several private collections worth visiting.

It is still more the fashion here to form cabinets of natural curiosities. Besides the repositories of this kind which are in the possession of princes, many individuals, all over Germany, have museums in their houses; and strangers cannot pay their court better, than by wishing to see them.

This piece of politeness might be easily paid, did not the proprietor attend, and give the history of every piece of ore, petrification, and monster, that is in the collection, with tedious minuteness. To those who are really fond of such objects, this cannot fail to be gratifying; but most would be satisfied with a cursory survey, and be ready to dispense with a set explanatory lecture.

After a considerable stay at Frankfort, they took leave of their kind friends, and bade it a final adieu.

The first night of their journey, they slept at Marburg, and the second arrived at Cassel.

As the ground was covered with snow, and the roads bad, they were obliged to have six horses to

each chaise, which, after all, in some places moved no faster than hearses.

The contrast of character between the French and Germans is strongly illustrated by the behaviour of their postillions.

A French postillion is generally either laughing or fretting, or singing or swearing. If any impediment in the road obliges him to slacken his usual pace, he will crack his whip above his head for a quarter of an hour together, without rhyme or reason; for he knows his horses cannot get on faster, nor does he intend they should. Quiet, however, is unnatural to a Frenchman; and he must be doing something to exercise his faculties.

A German postillion, on the contrary, will drive four horses with all possible tranquillity. He only smokes his pipe, except when he comes near a narrow defile, when he sounds his trumpet, to prevent any carriage from entering at the other end till he has got through.

If he is asked to go faster, he turns about, and taking his pipe from his mouth, says, yaw, Mynheer, yaw, yaw; and then proceeds exactly in the same pace as before.

He is neither affected by the goodness or badness of the roads or weather, and he seems to be totally regardless of the people whom he drives, and indifferent about their reprobach or applause. His only object is, and of this he never loses sight, to conduct the chaise and its contents from one post to another, in the manner most favourable for himself and his horses.

At the court of Cassel our travellers met with such a flattering reception, that they made a longer stay than was originally intended.

When they were to dine at the palace, they generally went half an hour before the time, and mixed with the officers who had been invited, who were all assembled in a large room.

There were about thirty covers every day in the dining parlour, and the same number in an adjoining room. The doors being left open between these apartments, the whole, in a manner, forms but one company. Strangers, and such officers as are not under the rank of colonel, dine at their highness's table.

The repast continues about two hours, during which the conversation is carried on with some appearance of constraint, and rather in a low voice. After dinner the company returns to the room where they first assembled, and where they remain till the landgrave retires. Soon after the prince is gone, they separate, and assemble again at seven in the evening.

The landgrave constantly plays at cavaniole, a kind of lottery, that requires about a dozen to make a party; but neither address nor attention is requisite to manage it; nor need it materially interrupt conversation.

The landgravine plays at quadrille, and chooses her own party every night. Other card tables are set in the adjoining rooms, where gaming continues about a couple of hours.

Supper is then served, and at this repast there is more ease and gaiety than at dinner, because there is less formality.

There are certain gala days, which are distinguished only by the company's being more numerous, and better dressed, two circumstances which seldom add much to the pleasure of an entertainment.

During the carnival, there are two or three masquerades. On these occasions the court assemble about six in the evening; the men being all in dominoes, and the ladies in their usual dress, or with such additional ornaments as suit their fancy.

They amuse themselves with cards and conversation till the hour of supper. During this interval,

tickets are drawn separately by the ladies and gentlemen, and the numbers being called over, the gentleman who has the same with a lady, takes her under his protection at supper, and is her partner for the remainder of the evening.

After supper, all the company put on their masks, when her highness enters the masquerade room, and minuets soon after begin. The landgravine usually dances nine or ten minuets successively, with as many different gentlemen. She then takes her seat till the rest of the company have performed their minuets, after which cotillions and country-dances begin, and continue till four or five in the morning.

Besides the company who sup at court, the rooms are generally crowded with masks from the town, some of whom are in fancy dresses, and keep themselves concealed from knowledge.

The country-dances are composed of all persons promiscuously, who incline to join in them. Even ladies of easy virtue have been known to dance every masquerade night in the same country-dance with the landgravine; for the mask annihilates ceremony, puts every body on a footing, and, by concealing the face, serves only more clearly to discover the real character and inclination of the wearer.

Next to the electors, the landgrave of Hesse Cassel is one of the greatest princes in Germany. His country is in general hilly and sylvan; but interspersed with fertile valleys and corn-fields.

The reigning prince made a public profession of the Roman Catholic religion, in the life-time of the late landgrave, his father. This gave great uneasiness to the old prince, and alarmed his subjects, who are all Protestants.

The states of the landgraviate were assembled on this important occasion, and firm measures were taken to maintain the religion and constitution of the country, against any future-attempt to subvert

There were about thirty covers every day in the dining parlour, and the same number in an adjoining room. The doors being left open between these apartments, the whole, in a manner, forms but one company. Strangers, and such officers as are not under the rank of colonel, dine at their highness's table.

The repast continues about two hours, during which the conversation is carried on with some appearance of constraint, and rather in a low voice. After dinner the company returns to the room where they first assembled, and where they remain till the landgrave retires. Soon after the prince is gone, they separate, and assemble again at seven in the evening.

The landgrave constantly plays at cavaniole, a kind of lottery, that requires about a dozen to make a party; but neither address nor attention is requisite to manage it; nor need it materially interrupt conversation.

The landgravine plays at quadrille, and chooses her own party every night. Other card tables are set in the adjoining rooms, where gaming continues about a couple of hours.

Supper is then served, and at this repast there is more ease and gaiety than at dinner, because there is less formality.

There are certain gala days, which are distinguished only by the company's being more numerous, and better dressed, two circumstances which seldom add much to the pleasure of an entertainment.

During the carnival, there are two or three masquerades. On these occasions the court assemble about six in the evening; the men being all in dominoes, and the ladies in their usual dress, or with such additional ornaments as suit their fancy.

They amuse themselves with cards and conversation till the hour of supper. During this interval,

tickets are drawn separately by the ladies and gentlemen, and the numbers being called over, the gentleman who has the same with a lady, takes her under his protection at supper, and is her partner for the remainder of the evening.

After supper, all the company put on their masks, when her highness enters the masquerade room, and minuets soon after begin. The landgravine usually dances nine or ten minuets successively, with as many different gentlemen. She then takes her seat till the rest of the company have performed their minuets, after which cotillions and country-dances begin, and continue till four or five in the morning.

Besides the company who sup at court, the rooms are generally crowded with masks from the town, some of whom are in fancy dresses, and keep themselves concealed from knowledge.

The country-dances are composed of all persons promiscuously, who incline to join in them. Even ladies of easy virtue have been known to dance every masquerade night in the same country-dance with the landgravine; for the mask annihilates ceremony, puts every body on a footing, and, by concealing the face, serves only more clearly to discover the real character and inclination of the wearer.

Next to the electors, the landgrave of Hesse Cassel is one of the greatest princes in Germany. His country is in general hilly and sylvan; but interspersed with fertile valleys and corn-fields.

The reigning prince made a public profession of the Roman Catholic religion, in the life-time of the late landgrave, his father. This gave great uneasiness to the old prince, and alarmed his subjects, who are all Protestants.

The states of the landgraviate were assembled on this important occasion, and firm measures were taken to maintain the religion and constitution of the country, against any future-attempt to subvert

a cottage; and the same symptoms of good humour, though they would not have surprized me so much, would have equally delighted me in the family of a peasant."

Soon after their return to Frankfort, the weather became so very unfavourable, that they could scarcely stir from home. The time was, therefore, spent in conversation, and in making additional remarks on the manners and customs of the place.

Among the remarkable things in Frankfort, says our author, may be reckoned the inns. Two in particular, the Emperor and the Red House, are superior to most on the continent, and may vie with the most magnificent inns in England.

At these, as at all other houses of public accommodation, both in Germany and Switzerland, there is an ordinary, at which strangers may dine and sup. This is called the *Table d'Hôte*, from the circumstance of the landlord's sitting at the bottom of the table, and carving the victuals. The same name is still retained in France, though the cause of it is obsolete.

There are no private lodgings to be had here, as in London; or any *hotels garnis*, as in Paris. Strangers, therefore, occupy apartments at the inn, during the whole time of their residence in any of the towns. And travellers, of every denomination, under the rank of sovereign princes, make no scruple of eating occasionally at the *table d'hôte* of the inn where they lodge.

Many of our countrymen, however, who despise economy, and hate the society of foreigners, prefer eating in their own apartments, or at any private table, to which they may be invited.

This is certainly a glaring absurdity in their conduct; for if they wish to avoid the company of strangers, and have no ambition to improve from their manners or conversation, they might indulge

their fancy as completely at home as abroad, and save themselves the expence and inconveniency of travelling.

The manners and genius of nations, it is true, are not to be caught at inns ; yet a person of observation, and who is fond of the study of character, will sometimes find instruction and entertainment in such places. He there sees the inhabitants of a country in a less ceremonious footing than he can elsewhere ; and hears remarks, which in more select societies would not be made.

The first care of a traveller certainly should be, to form an acquaintance, and some degree of intimacy with the principal people ; to accept invitations to their family parties, and attend their societies ; to entertain them at his apartments in return ; and endeavour to acquire a just notion of their government, customs, sentiments, and manner of living. Those who are fond of the study of man, will mix occasionally with all degrees of people ; and when not better engaged, will try to reap improvement from the mixed company at a table d'hôte.

A knowledge of the characters of men, as they appear varied in different situations and countries, is highly interesting to the mind, and worthy the attention of the sublimest genius. This is not to be perfectly attained in courts and palaces. The investigator of nature must visit her in humbler life, and put himself on a level with the men he wishes to know.

It is, indeed, generally found that those who possess real greatness of mind, never hesitate to overleap the obstacles, and despise the forms which may stand in the way of their acquiring an accurate knowledge of their kind.

In Germany, even the ladies of condition, when on a journey, do not decline appearing at a table d'hôte ; and our author says, he has met at them some of the handsomest women he ever saw in the

country, though female beauty appears indigenous here.

The French ladies have most expression; but the German have incomparably the best skin, and the finest bloom. They have a greater resemblance to the English than the French women, yet they differ considerably from both. The French are all volatility, and fond of social converse; the manner of an English woman is not quite devoid of restraint; and she sometimes seems rather to repel than invite the freedom of address. The German beauty, however, without the smart air of the one, or the reserve of the other, has generally a more placid look than either.

Several individuals, at Frankfort, are fond of distinguishing themselves by their passion for the fine arts, and there are several private collections worth visiting.

It is still more the fashion here to form cabinets of natural curiosities. Besides the repositories of this kind which are in the possession of princes, many individuals, all over Germany, have museums in their houses; and strangers cannot pay their court better, than by wishing to see them.

This piece of politeness might be easily paid, did not the proprietor attend, and give the history of every piece of ore, petrification, and monster, that is in the collection, with tedious minuteness. To those who are really fond of such objects, this cannot fail to be gratifying; but most would be satisfied with a cursory survey, and be ready to dispense with a set explanatory lecture.

After a considerable stay at Frankfort, they took leave of their kind friends, and bade it a final adieu.

The first night of their journey, they slept at Marburg, and the second arrived at Cassel.

As the ground was covered with snow, and the roads bad, they were obliged to have six horses to

each chaise, which, after all, in some places moved no faster than hearses.

The contrast of character between the French and Germans is strongly illustrated by the behaviour of their postillions.

A French postillion is generally either laughing or fretting, or singing or swearing. If any impediment in the road obliges him to slacken his usual pace, he will crack his whip above his head for a quarter of an hour together, without rhyme or reason; for he knows his horses cannot get on faster, nor does he intend they should. Quiet, however, is unnatural to a Frenchman; and he must be doing something to exercise his faculties.

A German postillion, on the contrary, will drive four horses with all possible tranquillity. He only smokes his pipe, except when he comes near a narrow defile, when he sounds his trumpet, to prevent any carriage from entering at the other end till he has got through.

If he is asked to go faster, he turns about, and taking his pipe from his mouth, says, yaw, Mynheer, yaw, yaw; and then proceeds exactly in the same pace as before.

He is neither affected by the goodness or badness of the roads or weather, and he seems to be totally regardless of the people whom he drives, and indifferent about their reprobach or applause. His only object is, and of this he never loses sight, to conduct the chaise and its contents from one post to another, in the manner most favourable for himself and his horses.

At the court of Cassel our travellers met with such a flattering reception, that they made a longer stay than was originally intended.

When they were to dine at the palace, they generally went half an hour before the time, and mixed with the officers who had been invited, who were all assembled in a large room.

There were about thirty covers every day in the dining parlour, and the same number in an adjoining room. The doors being left open between these apartments, the whole, in a manner, forms but one company. Strangers, and such officers as are not under the rank of colonel, dine at their highness's table.

The repast continues about two hours, during which the conversation is carried on with some appearance of constraint, and rather in a low voice. After dinner the company returns to the room where they first assembled, and where they remain till the landgrave retires. Soon after the prince is gone, they separate, and assemble again at seven in the evening.

The landgrave constantly plays at cavaniole, a kind of lottery, that requires about a dozen to make a party; but neither address nor attention is requisite to manage it; nor need it materially interrupt conversation.

The landgravine plays at quadrille, and chooses her own party every night. Other card tables are set in the adjoining rooms, where gaming continues about a couple of hours.

Supper is then served, and at this repast there is more ease and gaiety than at dinner, because there is less formality.

There are certain gala days, which are distinguished only by the company's being more numerous, and better dressed, two circumstances which seldom add much to the pleasure of an entertainment.

During the carnival, there are two or three masquerades. On these occasions the court assemble about six in the evening; the men being all in dominoes, and the ladies in their usual dress, or with such additional ornaments as suit their fancy.

They amuse themselves with cards and conversation till the hour of supper. During this interval,

tickets are drawn separately by the ladies and gentlemen, and the numbers being called over, the gentleman who has the same with a lady, takes her under his protection at supper, and is her partner for the remainder of the evening.

After supper, all the company put on their masks, when her highness enters the masquerade room, and minuets soon after begin. The landgravine usually dances nine or ten minuets successively, with as many different gentlemen. She then takes her seat till the rest of the company have performed their minuets, after which cotillions and country-dances begin, and continue till four or five in the morning.

Besides the company who sup at court, the rooms are generally crowded with masks from the town, some of whom are in fancy dresses, and keep themselves concealed from knowledge.

The country-dances are composed of all persons promiscuously, who incline to join in them. Even ladies of easy virtue have been known to dance every masquerade night in the same country-dance with the landgravine; for the mask annihilates ceremony, puts every body on a footing, and, by concealing the face, serves only more clearly to discover the real character and inclination of the wearer.

Next to the electors, the landgrave of Hesse Cassel is one of the greatest princes in Germany. His country is in general hilly and sylvan; but interspersed with fertile valleys and corn-fields.

The reigning prince made a public profession of the Roman Catholic religion, in the life-time of the late landgrave, his father. This gave great uneasiness to the old prince, and alarmed his subjects, who are all Protestants.

The states of the landgraviate were assembled on this important occasion, and firm measures were taken to maintain the religion and constitution of the country, against any future-attempt to subvert

them. The hereditary prince was excluded from all care in the education of his sons; and immediately on his father's accession to the landgraviate, the eldest was put in possession of the country of Hanau.

The inhabitants, indeed, seem to have felt no inconvenience from the change of their prince's religion, nor has he reaped any earthly advantage, either in point of profit or honour, by his apostacy; so that his hopes must be limited to the rewards that await him in the other world.

This prince keeps on foot sixteen thousand men, in time of peace, disciplined according to the Prussian plan. He is fond of exercising them; and when the weather is very unfavourable, rather than lose this amusement, he manœuvres them in his dining-room.*

Our author says he has the happiness to be well acquainted with several distinguished officers in this service, to whom he felt the warmer attachment, from the affectionate and generous style in which they always spoke of the British commanders, with whom they had been connected. An open manner, and undesigning civility distinguish the German character; qualities which naturally banish reserve, and inspire confidence.

While they remained at Cassel, a company of French comedians were performing there. They had been engaged by the landgrave for about two months, at a stipulated sum for acting twice a week during that space.

The play-house is neat, though small. The front gallery, with a convenient room behind, is appropriated for the court. Whenever the prince or prin-

* The prince of Hesse Cassel is one of the greatest military contractors in Germany. He derives large subsidies from the loan of his soldiers, and all the deficiencies are made good in money.

cess stands up, all the audience immediately rise, and remain in a standing posture till their sovereign sits down.

The city of Cassel is situated on the river Fulda, and consists of an old and a new quarter. The former is the largest, but is very irregular. The new town is well built, and there the nobility and principal officers reside.

Beside the large chateau in the town of Cassel, which forms the landgrave's winter abode, he has several villas and castles in different parts of his dominions. Immediately without the town is a beautiful edifice, in which he lives for the most part of the summer. Some of the apartments are highly decorated, and contain antique statues of no small value.

This palace has a flat roof, which is appropriated for the exercise of his soldiers, whenever this favourite recreation of the prince is agreeable.

Round this lie some noble parks and gardens, with an orangery and menagerie. In the latter are several curious foreign animals, both of beasts and birds.

The academy of arts, situated in the new town, contains some valuable antiques and other curiosities, among which is a St. John, in mosaic, done after a picture of Raphael. This tedious art of copying paintings in mosaic, has been brought to great perfection, particularly at Rome.

They also shew a sword, which was consecrated by the pope, and sent to one of the princes of this family, at his setting out on an expedition to the Holy Land. What havoc this sacred weapon made, among the infidels, we are not told, but it does not seem to be much worse for the wear.

Nothing in the country of Hesse, however, is more worthy the admiration of travellers than the Gothic temple, and cascade at Wasenstein. At this

country, though female beauty appears indigenous here.

The French ladies have most expression; but the German have incomparably the best skin, and the finest bloom. They have a greater resemblance to the English than the French women, yet they differ considerably from both. The French are all volatility, and fond of social converse; the manner of an English woman is not quite devoid of restraint; and she sometimes seems rather to repel than invite the freedom of address. The German beauty, however, without the smart air of the one, or the reserve of the other, has generally a more placid look than either.

Several individuals, at Frankfort, are fond of distinguishing themselves by their passion for the fine arts, and there are several private collections worth visiting.

It is still more the fashion here to form cabinets of natural curiosities. Besides the repositories of this kind which are in the possession of princes, many individuals, all over Germany, have museums in their houses; and strangers cannot pay their court better, than by wishing to see them.

This piece of politeness might be easily paid, did not the proprietor attend, and give the history of every piece of ore, petrification, and monster, that is in the collection, with tedious minuteness. To those who are really fond of such objects, this cannot fail to be gratifying; but most would be satisfied with a cursory survey, and be ready to dispense with a set explanatory lecture.

After a considerable stay at Frankfort, they took leave of their kind friends, and bade it a final adieu.

The first night of their journey, they slept at Marburg, and the second arrived at Cassel.

As the ground was covered with snow, and the roads bad, they were obliged to have six horses to

each chaise, which, after all, in some places moved no faster than hearses.

The contrast of character between the French and Germans is strongly illustrated by the behaviour of their postillions.

A French postillion is generally either laughing or fretting, or singing or swearing. If any impediment in the road obliges him to slacken his usual pace, he will crack his whip above his head for a quarter of an hour together, without rhyme or reason; for he knows his horses cannot get on faster, nor does he intend they should. Quiet, however, is unnatural to a Frenchman; and he must be doing something to exercise his faculties.

A German postillion, on the contrary, will drive four horses with all possible tranquillity. He only smokes his pipe, except when he comes near a narrow defile, when he sounds his trumpet, to prevent any carriage from entering at the other end till he has got through.

If he is asked to go faster, he turns about, and taking his pipe from his mouth, says, yaw, Mynheer, yaw, yaw; and then proceeds exactly in the same pace as before.

He is neither affected by the goodness or badness of the roads or weather, and he seems to be totally regardless of the people whom he drives, and indifferent about their reprobach or applause. His only object is, and of this he never loses sight, to conduct the chaise and its contents from one post to another, in the manner most favourable for himself and his horses.

At the court of Cassel our travellers met with such a flattering reception, that they made a longer stay than was originally intended.

When they were to dine at the palace, they generally went half an hour before the time, and mixed with the officers who had been invited, who were all assembled in a large room.

There were about thirty covers every day in the dining parlour, and the same number in an adjoining room. The doors being left open between these apartments, the whole, in a manner, forms but one company. Strangers, and such officers as are not under the rank of colonel, dine at their highness's table.

The repast continues about two hours, during which the conversation is carried on with some appearance of constraint, and rather in a low voice. After dinner the company returns to the room where they first assembled, and where they remain till the landgrave retires. Soon after the prince is gone, they separate, and assemble again at seven in the evening.

The landgrave constantly plays at cavaniole, a kind of lottery, that requires about a dozen to make a party; but neither address nor attention is requisite to manage it; nor need it materially interrupt conversation.

The landgravine plays at quadrille, and chooses her own party every night. Other card tables are set in the adjoining rooms, where gaming continues about a couple of hours.

Supper is then served, and at this repast there is more ease and gaiety than at dinner, because there is less formality.

There are certain gala days, which are distinguished only by the company's being more numerous, and better dressed, two circumstances which seldom add much to the pleasure of an entertainment.

During the carnival, there are two or three masquerades. On these occasions the court assemble about six in the evening; the men being all in dominoes, and the ladies in their usual dress, or with such additional ornaments as suit their fancy.

They amuse themselves with cards and conversation till the hour of supper. During this interval,

tickets are drawn separately by the ladies and gentlemen, and the numbers being called over, the gentleman who has the same with a lady, takes her under his protection at supper, and is her partner for the remainder of the evening.

After supper, all the company put on their masks, when her highness enters the masquerade room, and minuets soon after begin. The landgravine usually dances nine or ten minuets successively, with as many different gentlemen. She then takes her seat till the rest of the company have performed their minuets, after which cotillions and country-dances begin, and continue till four or five in the morning.

Besides the company who sup at court, the rooms are generally crowded with masks from the town, some of whom are in fancy dresses, and keep themselves concealed from knowledge.

The country-dances are composed of all persons promiscuously, who incline to join in them. Even ladies of easy virtue have been known to dance every masquerade night in the same country-dance with the landgravine; for the mask annihilates ceremony, puts every body on a footing, and, by concealing the face, serves only more clearly to discover the real character and inclination of the wearer.

Next to the electors, the landgrave of Hesse Cassel is one of the greatest princes in Germany. His country is in general hilly and sylvan; but interspersed with fertile valleys and corn-fields.

The reigning prince made a public profession of the Roman Catholic religion, in the life-time of the late landgrave, his father. This gave great uneasiness to the old prince, and alarmed his subjects, who are all Protestants.

The states of the landgraviate were assembled on this important occasion, and firm measures were taken to maintain the religion and constitution of the country, against any future-attempt to subvert

seats, a sight very rare in Germany, as most of them are cooped up in towns;* and, in travelling a great extent of country, few houses are to be seen for any order of men between the prince and the peasant.

At the court of Brunswick they were again entertained with masquerades. Indeed, it is not to be wondered at, that the Germans of high rank are fond of this species of amusement; for being so much harassed by ceremony and form, they are glad to seize every opportunity of assuming the mask and the domino, that they may taste the pleasures of familiar conversation and social mirth.

The Duke of Hamilton, having determined to pay his respects to the Queen of Denmark, who was then at Zell, they set out for that place. They were introduced to that unfortunate princess, who entertained them between dinner and supper with a concert of music, and appeared in much better spirits than might have been expected.

Zell is a small town, without trade or manufacture. The houses are old, and have a mean appearance; yet the high court of appeal for all the territories of the electoral house of Brunswick Lüneburg are held here; and the inhabitants derive their principal means of subsistence from this advantage.

The officers of the court, the queen's maids of honour, and other attendants, have a genteel appearance, and retain the most respectful attachment to their ill-fated mistress. Every thing seems to be arranged in the style of the small German courts, and nothing was wanting to render the queen's situation as comfortable as circumstances would permit.

* This, probably, arises as much from a love of security, as of luxury. In a country liable to be overrun by an enemy, there is little encouragement to build magnificent country seats.

The princess of Brunswick, however, is her chief consolation; and this humane and affectionate sister has displayed more attachment to her, since her misfortunes, than she ever did; while the queen was in the zenith of her prosperity.*

From Zell they went to Hanover, and, on the evening of their arrival, had the pleasure of hearing Handell's Messiah performed. Some of the first company of the town were assembled on the occasion, and they were introduced to Field-marshal Sporhen, and other persons of distinction.

Hanover is a neat, thriving, and agreeable city. It has very much the air of an English city, and, indeed, the manners and customs of our country are daily gaining ground among the inhabitants. The genial influence of freedom, has extended from England to this place, and tyranny is not felt.

The fortifications are regular, and the works are in excellent order. The troops are sober, and perfect in every part of their duty, though discipline is less strict than in other parts of Germany.

Marshall Sporhen, who is at the head of the army, is a man of humanity; and though delinquencies are severely punished by the sentence of a court-martial, arbitrary infections are little known.

The Hanoverian infantry, being all volunteers, do not make the same majestic appearance, as some other German troops, because they are not picked men; but it is allowed, than no body of men can behave better in action; nor is desertion at all frequent among them.

Two days after the arrival of our travellers at Hanover, they took a walk to Hernhausen, along a magnificent avenue, as broad, and double the length of the Mall at St. James's. The palace itself has

* This ill-fated queen did not long survive this visit. Grief probably, preyed on her heart, and accelerated the progress of disease.

nothing extraordinary in its appearance; but the gardens, laid out in the Dutch taste, are very fine. The orangery is equal to any thing in Europe.

Here is a kind of rural theatre, where plays may be acted during the fine weather. A spacious amphitheatre is cut out in green seats, for the spectators; the stage is in the same taste, with rows of trees for side-scenes, and a great number of arbours, surrounded by lofty hedges, serve the actors to retire and dress in.

In these gardens are several large reservoirs and fountains, and on one side a long canal of a quarter of a mile.

Having engaged to meet some company at Brunswick, they again returned to that court, and, after a week's stay, and taking leave of their friends, they revisited Hanover.

Dr. Moore mentions a laughable anecdote in a court lady at Brunawick, where a taste for literature is fashionable, encouraged by the duke and duchess. This lady being about the duchess's person, and finding that those who had received the best education, and could converse on learned topics, were most acceptable to her highness, regretted, for the first time, that her mind had not been cultivated as it ought.

She was determined to retrieve the neglects of her education by assiduous study, and, mentioning her resolution, requested the duchess to lend her a book to begin with. The duchess applauded her design, and soon after sent her a French and German dictionary.

In a short time, her highness enquired how she relished the book. "Infinitely," replied this studious lady, "it is the most delightful book I ever saw. The sentences are all short and easily understood, and the letters charmingly arranged in ranks, like soldiers on the parade; whereas, in some other books, which I have seen, they are mingled together like a mere

mob; so that it is no pleasure to look at them, and very difficult to know what they mean. But I am no longer surprized," added she, "at the satisfaction your royal highness takes in study."

After Dr. Moore and company returned to Hanover, they dined several times at the palace. A regular household establishment is kept up, and strangers of distinction are entertained in a very magnificent manner.

They spent most of their time at Marshal Spörcken's. The conversation of a man of sense, who had been fifty years in the army, and a considerable part of that time in high rank, which led him to an intimacy with some of the most celebrated characters of the age, could not fail to be interesting.

The liberal, candid sentiments of this venerable man carried conviction, and commanded esteem. He was respected by people of all ranks, and listened to like an oracle. In his usual society were some of his own age, who formed the private parties of George II. as often as he visited his native country. The memory of that monarch is still much revered. They tell a thousand little anecdotes concerning him, which at once evince the good disposition of the king, and their own gratitude. From these accounts, it appears, that he was naturally of a very sociable temper, and entirely laid aside, when at Hanover, the state and reserve which he retained in England.

Nothing does more honour to his character, or can be a more unequivocal testimony of his love of equity, than his having governed his electorate, over which he had an unlimited power, with as much justice and moderation as those whose rights are guarded by law and a jealous constitution.

As the time of the Russian reviews was approaching, they hastened to leave this part of Germany, which they did with sincere regret, in order to be present at those grand military exhibitions.

Their first stage was Magdeburg, through a country perfectly level. The duchy of Magdeburg produces fine cattle, and a considerable quantity of corn. There are few inclosures here, or, indeed, in other parts of Germany, except such as surround the parks of princes.

The king of Prussia has a seat in the diet of the empire, as duke of Magdeburg. The capital, which bears the same name, is a very considerable town, well-built, and strongly fortified. Several manufactories are established here ; the principal are those of woollen and silk.

Magdeburg is extremely well situated for trade, having an easy communication with Hamburg by the Elbe, and lying on the road between Upper and Lower Germany. It is also the strongest place belonging to his Prussian majesty, and where his principal magazines and founderies are established. In time of war, it is the repository of whatever he finds necessary to place out of the reach of any sudden insult.

The country is well cultivated and fertile, for about two leagues beyond Magdeburg ; afterwards it becomes more barren, and within a few leagues of Brandenburg, it is as sterile and sandy as the deserts of Arabia.

Brandenburgh, from which the whole electorate takes its name, is a small town, divided into old and new, by a river, which separates the fort from both. The principal trade is carried on by some French woollen manufacturers, whom the king of Prussia has encouraged to settle here. The number of inhabitants are computed at one thousand five hundred.

On entering the Prussian garrison-towns, travellers are stopt at the gate and interrogated. The answers are all taken down in writing with much formality.

Arriving at Potsdam, they next day waited on Count Finckenstein, to know when the Duke of

Hamilton could be presented to the king ; and at the same time requesting permission to attend the reviews. The count said, they must write to the king on this business ; and, as it appeared to be the established rule, it was readily complied with.

Next morning one of the court servants called at their inn, and delivered a sealed letter, signed by the king, importing that, as the court would soon be at Berlin, the minister in waiting there, would give them information when they could be presented, and that they were welcome to attend at all the reviews.

In the evening they were introduced to the prince and princess of Prussia, who constantly reside at Potsdam. The prince is a tall, stout-made, handsome man, about thirty-five years of age.* They had twice the honour of supping with those august personages, during their short stay at Potsdam.

At the first review they saw, there were about seven thousand men went through their evolutions before the king. The prince of Prussia's son, a child about six or seven years old, was present on foot with his tutor, without any other attendant. It seemed to be the desire, both of the king and the prince, that their successor should be brought up in a hardy manner, and without any strong impression of his own importance. Sentiments of that kind spring up soon enough, in spite of all the pains that can be taken to check them.

The troops were drawn up in one line, along the summits of some hills. From this situation they descended over very rough ground, firing in grand divisions all the way, till they reached the plain, where they performed various evolutions.

The succeeding days they always passed the mornings with the troops in the field, and then

* The present king of Prussia, Frederick William.

amused themselves with such objects as the place presented.

The houses of Potsdam are built of a fine white free-stone, and are almost all uniform in height. The streets are regular and well paved, and there are some very magnificent buildings.

The king has expressed a great inclination to see this town increase, and, in consequence, several monied people have built houses here, partly to pay their court to his majesty, and partly for the advantage of letting them. But as the town did not rise so rapidly as he wished, the monarch ordered several streets to be built at once, at his own expence. This, at once, sunk the value of houses, and the speculators found that they had laid out their money to bad interest. At present there are more houses than inhabitants.

Our author was not a little surprized, at first, in walking round the town, to see buff belts, breeches, and waistcoats, hanging to dry before the best houses; but he was afterwards informed, that each house-keeper has two or more soldiers quartered on him; and their apartments, for the most part, are on the first floor.

The king prefers having his soldiers quartered with the citizens, rather than in barracks; an irrefragable proof that an army can be well disciplined without them.

The palace at Potsdam, or the castle, as it is called; is a very noble pile, with magnificent gardens adjoining. Some of the apartments are superbly fitted up. In one the ornaments are of massy silver.

The person who showed the palace, asked them if they had any desire to see his majesty's wardrobe. On being answered in the affirmative, he conducted them to a chamber, where the monarch's clothes are deposited, and exhibited two blue coats faced with red, the lining of one a little torn; two yellow waistcoats, soiled with Spanish snuff; three pair of yellow breeches; and a suit of blue velvet, embroidered with silver.

Our author imagined that the man had got a few of the king's old clothes, and kept them here to amuse strangers; but upon inquiry, he was assured, that what he had seen, together with two suits of uniform, kept at Sans Souci, formed the entire wardrobe of his Prussian majesty. As for the velvet suit, for grand occasions, it was about ten years old, and still enjoyed all the vigour of youth. Indeed, if the moths spared it as much as the monarch seemed to have done, it was likely to last the age of Methusalem.

In the bed-chamber, where the late king died, at the lower part of a window, which looks into the garden, they saw a piece of glass which occupied the space of four panes. This, they were told, was put on, to allow his majesty to see his troops exercise, when he was no longer able to leave his room. This amusement had been his supreme delight through life, and the ruling passion was felt strong in death. He continued to look at his grenadiers till he could hold up his head no longer; it was then occasionally lifted; and the sight of his men under arms seemed to operate like a cordial. But, at last, this lost its effect: his eyes became dim, and he breathed his last.

Sans Souci is about half a league from Potsdam. The gallery contains a large collection of paintings, some of which are highly esteemed by connoisseurs; but, as the king is little swayed by names, and purchases what pleases himself, his collection in general is not so much valued, as perhaps it deserves. So much ideal merit is attached to particular artists and authors, that it is only such a man as his Prussian majesty who can emancipate himself from the trammels of prejudice, see with his own eyes, and decide by his own judgment.

The new palace of Sans Souci is certainly a very noble and splendid work. The offices are at a considerable distance, and are joined to the body of the palace by a double colonnade, which has a grand effect. The front of the palace seems rather crowded

with statuary. It has a cupola, terminated by a large crown, supported by the three graces. The Duke of Hamilton aptly observed, that three Prussian grenadiers would have been more appropriate.

On the ground floor, in the centre, is a large hall, wholly cased with marble. It is called the Grotto, and its ornaments correspond with that name; but it is much better adapted to the climate of Italy than to this. In general the apartments are fitted up with royal magnificence.

Opposite to the old palace of Sans Souci, and immediately within the gardens, Lord Mareschal of Scotland has built a house, in which he constantly resides. It was natural to suppose his countrymen would wait on this distinguished nobleman, however different their politics. His amiable character gained him the esteem of all. On the front of his house is this inscription :

. FREDERICUS II. NOBIS HÆC OTIA FECIT.

Adjoining to the house is a small garden, with a communication between it and the royal gardens, of which the king keeps the key, and frequently visits the veteran without any ceremony.

Our travellers set out for Berlin, and found the town more like the cantonment of a great army, than the capital of a kingdom, in a state of profound peace. The court itself resembled the levee of a general in the field, except the foreign ministers and a few strangers; for there were no women, and every man wore a military uniform.

The British minister, Mr. Harris, attended the Duke of Hamilton the day he was presented. The king conversed a considerable time with him. His majesty's countenance and manner seemed highly animated, and he behaved to his officers, and to every one, with a kind of gay affability.

The king was three days at Berlin before the grand reviews began. The whole number to be reviewed,

consisted of about thirty-eight thousand men. This army was in the field three successive mornings, and the operations were different every day. We will not, however, attempt to describe them; suffice it to say, that even to those who were no judges of military evolutions, a very sensible pleasure was conveyed, from the exactness of the discipline, and the variety of the movements.

The evening after the reviews there was a concert and supper at Prince Henry's palace. The queen, the king's brothers, the prince and princess of Prussia, with many illustrious and distinguished persons, were present. The king himself did not attend; as business or literature has more charms for him than festivity.

Prince Henry's palace is one of the most magnificent buildings in Berlin. No subject of the king lives in a more sumptuous manner than this prince, who keeps a numerous establishment of servants, very richly dressed.

The day after the reviews at Berlin were over, the king, attended by his nephew the prince of Prussia, and the hereditary prince of Brunswick, set out for Magdeburg, to continue his reviews, an occupation which takes up about six weeks, twice a year.

His absence from Berlin, however, made little relaxation in the duty, and none in the discipline of the troops. The reviews were scarcely over, when field days began. About one thousand five hundred, or two thousand troops, belonging to the garrison, were exercised in the park every morning, besides those who appeared on the parade for the ordinary guards.

No condition of life can be more active, and at the same time have less variety in it, than that of a Prussian officer in the time of peace. He is constantly employed in the same occupation, and continually occupied in the same place. There is no rotation of troops, as in the British service. The regiments

placed in garrison towns occupy their stations, till they are wanted for actual service.

It is dreaded, that if they were continually moved from one garrison to another, they would find more opportunities of deserting, to which they are exceedingly prone; and which, according to the present plan, they cannot easily carry into effect. For no sooner is a man missing, than a certain number of cannons are fired, which announce the desertion to the whole country. The peasants have a considerable reward for apprehending a deserter, and are liable to severe penalties, if they harbour him, or aid him in making his escape. Thus it is almost morally impossible to get off.

Their only amusement or relaxation from the duties of their profession, seems to be walking on the parade, and conversing with each other. The most trifling faults are punished with severity: even a hat blowing off, or a fall from a horse, exposes a man to castigation. Voluntary and involuntary failures in the precision of discipline are alike noticed, in order to render them more careful and attentive. Fear is the grand engine that is used to enforce command; and man is here considered as a machine, which must act uniformly at all times.

Berlin is unquestionably one of the most beautiful cities of Europe. The streets are very regularly built, and of a commodious width. In the new town they run in straight lines; and one of them is a French league in length.

It has been asserted, that Berlin covers more ground than Paris; but this is certainly not the fact; nor is the population of the former at all equal to that of the latter. Perhaps Berlin does not contain more than a fifth of the inhabitants of Paris.

There are few buildings in this city of peculiar magnificence; yet the houses, in general, have a pretty effect, being erected of a fine white free-stone, generally two, or at most three, stories high.

The principal edifices are the king's palace, and that of prince Henry, both very magnificent piles. The arsenal also, built in the form of a square, is a noble structure, and generally contains arms for two hundred thousand men.

The new Roman Catholic church, is by far the most elegant religious edifice in Berlin. Here liberty of conscience is allowed to the full, nor is the least control usurped over the minds of men.

There is an equestrian statue of William the Great Elector, erected on the new bridge over the Spree. This is esteemed a very fine piece of statuary. In the corner of one of the squares is a statue of Marshal Schwerin, who was killed at the battle of Prague, in the moment of victory, gained by his single effort, in the 84th year of his age.

The society, into which strangers may be admitted in this capital, is neither various nor extensive. The Prussian officers, of the higher ranks, whose time is not entirely engrossed by the duties of their profession, live mostly with their families, or with each other; and it is said that the sovereign does not approve of their forming intimacies with foreign ministers or with strangers.

During Dr. Moore's stay here, the princess of Prussia gave a breakfast in a garden, to which a large company were invited. The dancing continued all the forenoon. On this occasion, the German state and ceremony, which have so often been talked of, seemed wholly to be laid aside, and all ranks mixed in social festivity.

Our travellers received many civilities from some of the Prussian ministers, from the British envoy extraordinary, and from some of the representatives of foreign courts. In short, they had every reason to be satisfied with the reception they met with, and the style in which they lived.

The queen's court, which was generally held at Mont Bijou, a small palace just without the gates, or

at Shoenhausen; about two leagues from Berlin, was conducted in the same manner as the other courts of Europe; whereas that of Sans Souci is on quite a new plan. There no strangers are received, nor any persons who have not real business with the king.

"His majesty," says Dr. Moore, "very seldom appears at the queen's court, or at any place where women form part of the assembly. When he inclines to unbend, his amusements are of a nature in which they can take no share. I once said to a lady of the queen's court, that it was a pity his majesty did not love women. 'Considering his time of life,' said she, 'we could dispense with his love; but it is hard that he cannot endure us.'"

Notwithstanding this humour of the king's, the ladies in Berlin are by no means neglected by the men in general. Many of the married women have avowed admirers, who attend them on all occasions, and this is so far from raising any scandal or jealousy, that the husband feels himself a little out of countenance, when his wife has no humble servant of this kind.

On the other hand, the married gentlemen profess the most passionate regard for the other sex, and frequently have a known favourite, who is received in all companies, on the most familiar footing, and without the least reflection on either, let their intimacy be ever so close, or so well known. Here, indeed, unfortunate love is only pitied; it is never regarded as a crime, as in some other countries.

"Jealousy," says our author, "is held in equal contempt and detestation, and scandal is very little known. People seldom trouble their heads about the affairs of their neighbours. If, in the course of conversation, an intimacy of a particular kind is hinted at, between persons of different sexes, it is mentioned incidentally as a fact of no importance, and without the smallest blame or ill-natured reflection on either of the parties. One reason of this may be, that there

is scarce such a thing as an old maid, in his Prussian majesty's dominions."

Dr. Moore was much surprized, on his first arrival at Berlin, to find the freedom with which the people spoke of the measures of government, and the conduct of the king. Political subjects were discussed with as little ceremony as at a London coffee-house. The same freedom appeared at the booksellers' shops, where literary productions of all kinds were openly sold. A pamphlet, on the partition of Poland, wherein the king's character was treated with all the bitterness of satire, was to be had without difficulty.

A government, supported by an army of one hundred and eighty thousand men, may safely disregard the criticisms of a few speculative politicians, and the pen of the satirist. While his majesty retains the power of disposing of the lives and properties of his subjects as his wisdom shall direct, he allows them the most perfect freedom to amuse themselves as they please.

The mind of this monarch is infinitely superior to that gossiping disposition, by which the despicable race of whisperers and retailers of scandal thrive at some courts. Convinced that the same perfidy which can betray a real conversation; may invent a false one, he listens to no little malicious tales of what has passed during the hours of convivial mirth. The mean repeater of anecdotes of this kind would be driven from his presence with disgrace.

Indeed, so perfectly free is this great prince from suspicion and personal fear, that he resides at Sans Souci without any guard whatever. An orderly serjeant, or corporal only, attends there in the day time, to carry occasional orders to the garrison at Potsdam, whither he always returns in the evening.

At Sans Souci, where the king sleeps, there are not above ten or twelve persons of every description, while the guards are shut up at Potsdam, half a league distant; and in case of any attempt on their sove-

nign, could be of no use. These circumstances considered, it is impossible not to entertain a very favourable opinion of the magnanimity of a man, who can feel himself happy and secure, and yet be so defenceless and exposed.

Berlin, though not a fortified, is certainly a very military town, containing a garrison of thirty thousand men. The police is pretty well regulated; yet purity of morals seems very little to be regarded. The public courtesans are very numerous and impudent; nor is any one allowed to molest or abuse them, merely for pursuing their flagitious trade.

The better sort of citizens and manufacturers live entirely among those of their own rank, and without affecting the manners of the courtiers, or stooping to the mean debauchery of the commonalty, maintain the decent propriety and honesty of the German character.

His Prussian majesty has applied himself, with unwearied zeal, to the introduction of manufactures, and the extension of commerce; but all his efforts have been rendered abortive by injudicious taxes, by monopolies, and other restrictions. Commerce, when confined or shackled, immediately droops and dwindles; or alarmed, like Love,

“ At sight of human ties,
Spreads its light wings and in a moment flies.”— *Pope*.

Though the revenues of this prince are more considerable than is generally imagined, yet many with greater, effect infinitely less. While the income of a nation is sometimes dissipated, without taste or magnificence, on the trumpery of a court, the king of Prussia employs his resources in improving his kingdom, and adorning his cities.

In his dominions, there are none of those posts which enrich individuals at the expence of the public; or where the salary is large, and the requisite talents small. If those, who hold the most lucrative em-

ployments in this court, can support a becoming dignity, by the emoluments of their office, and secure a moderate competence for their families, it is the utmost they can expect.

All commodities are highly taxed in Prussia; and considerable revenues are drawn even from the vanity of the subjects. The rage which the Germans have for titles, prompts many of the wealthy citizens to purchase some office about court; but the name and title are all they procure by this traffic; for, with regard to the real business of the office, they have as little connection with it, after the bargain, as before. Though the king scarcely ever consults with any body, he has more nominal privy counsellors than any king in christendom.

The army is chiefly composed of provincial regiments, levied in the different circles of cantons, into which the Prussian dominions are divided, in proportion to the size and population.

Whatever number of sons a peasant may have, they are all liable to be taken into the service, save one, who is left to assist in the management of the farm. The rest wear badges from their childhood, to shew that they are destined for soldiers, and ready to serve when the state requires them.*

The king, however, endeavours to save his own peasantry, and draws as many recruits as he can from other countries, who remain continually with the regiments in which they are placed; while the native Prussians have, every year, eight or nine months furlough, during which they return to their relations, and employ themselves as they please. Hence, it appears, that the Prussian army is neither more nor less than a standing militia.

* There is something shocking in this despotism. It lacerates every tie of nature, by depriving a father of the interest he has in his son, and shews how far man may be degraded, and yet submit. Yet, the Prussian soldier, in many respects, enjoys much comfort and liberty.

From Berlin the Duke of Hamilton and our author made an excursion to the court of Mecklenburg Strelitz. The weather being then sultry, they thought it most advisable to travel in the night, and accordingly set out about seven in the evening. The first post house on that road is four German miles from Berlin, chiefly through a wood; and, as the night became very dark, the postillions lost their way.

After many ineffectual attempts to recover the path, they unyoked the horses, and suffered them to graze till day-break, when they proceeded by Oranienburg to Reinsburg, a magnificent castle belonging to prince Henry of Prussia, with very fine gardens.

When they arrived at New Strelitz, they were informed that the court was at Brandenburgh, to which place, after a short stay at Strelitz, they proceeded, and arrived there on the third day after they had left Berlin.

No sooner were our travellers announced, than they received an invitation to dinner, and a coach and equipage were ordered to attend the Duke of Hamilton.

The reigning Duke and his sister, both unmarried, received them in the most polite manner. After dinner, there was a concert of music, and card-playing till supper.

The country in the environs is much more fertile than about Berlin. The southern part of the duchy, indeed, is flat, sandy, and steril; but the northern part is of a rich verdure, finely diversified with hills, meadows, woods, and lakes.

This country produces plenty of corn, hemp, flax, sheep, and horses. New Brandenburgh is a neat and thriving town, very agreeably situated. The inhabitants carry on a considerable trade in hops.

The second day after their arrival, they spent the forenoon in viewing every thing worthy of notice in the town, and dined again at court with a still more numerous party than the preceding day. After din-

ner they accompanied his highness and the princess to an assembly in the town, and returned to sup at court, when they were entertained with music.

Highly flattered with the attentions they had experienced, they took their leave next morning, and returned by Old Strelitz to Berlin.

"While British subjects," says Dr. Moore, "pass through this country, they will naturally reflect, with gratitude and veneration, on the character of a princess, whose virtues are an ornament to the British throne, and whose amiable manners and prudent conduct have united the affections of a people divided by party, and irreconcilable on almost every other subject."

On their return to Berlin, they were given to understand, by a letter from Lord Mareschal, that the king and some personage of high rank, were expected at Potsdam in a few days. Soon after, they received a particular invitation from Count Finkenstein to the celebrities which were about to take place at Sans Souci. This afforded them the higher satisfaction, as it was a mark of distinguished respect, and as it would give them an opportunity of seeing the king of Prussia with less reserve than at Berlin.

On arriving at Potsdam, they found his majesty was at the palace of Sans Souci, and that the Princess Amelia was to be mistress of the entertainments. Plays were performed by French comedians, in the very first style, every second or third day. The company assembled, in one of the apartments of the palace, about five in the afternoon, and proceeded to the play-house about an hour after.

The theatre was excellently adapted for the reception of a small audience. It had neither boxes nor pit, but semicircular benches in the front of the stage, raised one above the other.

After the king was seated, the piece began, and was usually finished about nine, when the company returned to the apartment from whence they set out,

sheep, China ware, and fine women; and conveys his readers at once from Potsdam to Dresden.

Having been presented to the elector and electress of Saxony by the British minister, they had the honour of dining with their highnesses the same day. The court was numerous and splendid; and in the evening there was card-playing for about two hours.

Dresden, though not one of the largest, is certainly one of the most delightful cities in Germany. It is built on both sides of the Elbe, which is here of considerable breadth. The magnificent and commodious manner in which the two opposite parts of the town are united, have a fine effect.

Few princes in Europe are so magnificently lodged as the elector of Saxony. The palace and museum have been often described.* The last contains a prodigious number of curiosities, natural and artificial; but it would be tiresome to enumerate them. The gallery of pictures is much esteemed. It contains many chef d'œuvres of the first masters.

The elector has a collection of the finest pieces of the porcelaine of Saxony, from the first attempts made here, in this elegant art, to the latest improvements. This, independent of the beauty of many of the pieces, is a matter of real curiosity, as it marks the progress of ingenuity and invention.

1. Our travellers generally took their morning walk in the gardens of Count Brühl, on the high banks of the Elbe. Nothing can be imagined more delightful, than the view from a lofty terrace in these gardens. This splendid nobleman, like many others of the same description, after amassing a collection of every thing that was rare and costly, and furnishing his palace with the most princely ornaments, lived to see his mansion stript of its finest decorations.

The Saxon troops make a noble appearance; and appear to be more free and unrestrained in their man-

* See Hanway's Travels, &c.

ner than the Prussians. The uniform of the guards is red and yellow ; that of the marching regiments white.

The soldiers, during summer, wear only waistcoats, when they mount guard. The serjeants, besides their other arms, are furnished with a large pistol, which hangs from the left side. The Saxon band of music is very complete.

From Dresden they proceeded to Prague, through a country, in many places very beautiful, and varied with the most agreeable rural objects.

Prague, the capital of Bohemia, stands in a hollow, surrounded on all sides with hills. Those which lie nearest the town are comprehended within the fortifications. This city is of great extent, and retains some marks of former splendor, but more of present decay.

All the houses, that have any appearance of magnificence, are old : for, since it is no longer the residence of royalty, the Bohemian nobility, who can afford the expense, live at Vienna.

But though the wealth and magnificence of Prague are dwindled away, religion seems to have as many votaries as ever. Our author says, he never recollects having seen more glaring marks of devotion in any place. The corners of the streets, bridges, and public buildings, are all ornamented with crucifixes, images of the Virgin, and statues of saints, of every country, age, and sex.

The inhabitants are constantly prostrating themselves, on their knees, before one or other of those statues, but particularly on the large bridge over the Moldau, where there is the greatest concourse of passengers, and the utmost profusion of saints.

Not contented with kneeling, some of the pious devotees kiss the earth, and offer their petitions with as much ardour as if the objects represented were really present. But there is one saint who has more votaries than all the rest put together. He is called

St. Nepomuc; and, it is said, he was ordered by some cruel tyrant to be thrown over a bridge, by which his neck was broken. Notwithstanding this scurv treatment, he is supposed to have a particular affection for bridges ever since; and on such structures he has generally a place throughout Bohemia. He has the greatest reputation of any saint for curing barrenness in women; but how he acquired this character, Dr. Moore did not inquire.

They found an acquaintance at Prague, where they least expected it. As the Duke of Hamilton and our author were talking in the street, a priest overheard them, and after looking earnestly at them for some time, he came up and addressed them in these words: "I do assure you now, I am an Irishman too." This easy kind of introduction soon produced an intimacy; and they asked him how he could know that they were Irish? "Am I not," said he, "after hearing you speak English, my dears."

He turned out to be an honest obliging fellow, and proved an useful and entertaining cicerone.

After having visited the royal apartments, they were shewn the window, in the secretary of state's office, from whence three noblemen were thrown in the year 1618. This was a very violent mode of turning people out of power; but it is probable the party in opposition had tried gentler means in vain.

They walked over the heights, from which the Prussians attempted to carry the town, immediately after the defeat of Prince Charles of Lorraine and Count Brown. The attempt, however, was unsuccessful, though it displayed great military enterprize in the general.

They next directed their route to Vienna. On arriving at this city, the postillions drive directly to the custom-house, where the baggage undergoes a very severe scrutiny, which neither fair words nor promises can mitigate. They detained our travellers' books for some time, to examine them at their leisure.

The empress, it appeared, had given strict orders, that no books of impiety, lewdness, or immorality, should be allowed to enter her dominions, or to be circulated among her subjects; and her commands were punctually obeyed.

Unfortunately for them, the ambassador, Sir Robt. Keith, was lately gone to England; but his secretary did every thing in his power to supply his place, and by him they were introduced to Count Degenfeldt, ambassador from the United States, who furnished them with a list of visits proper to be made, and had the politeness to accompany them.

The first day they waited on Prince Kaunitz, they were invited to dine, and found a very numerous company at his house. They were afterwards introduced to Count and Countess Thune, at whose house, or that of their sister, Countess Walstein, there was an agreeable party every evening.

The city of Vienna, exclusive of the suburbs, is of no great extent; nor can it be enlarged, on account of the strong fortifications that surround it. It is supposed to contain seventy thousand inhabitants.

The streets, in general, are narrow, and the houses lofty. Some of the public buildings and palaces are magnificent; but they appear to less advantage, for want of room. The chief are the imperial palace, the library, and museum, the palaces of Princess Lichtenstein, Eugene, and some others.

Though Vienna may never again be exposed to a siege, yet measures have been taken, in that case, to prevent the necessity of destroying the suburbs. No houses, without the walls, are allowed to be built nearer the glacis than six hundred yards; so that there is a broad circular field all round the town, which, exclusive of other advantages, has a very beautiful and salubrious effect. Beyond this plain, the suburbs are built; and they form a very extensive and magnificent town, of an irregular circular form.

The suburbs are computed to contain more than

two hundred thousand inhabitants; yet they are by no means so populous, in proportion to their extent, as the town.

About a week after their arrival, they had the honour to be presented to the emperor, whose manner was affable, easy, and gracefully plain.

The same day they drove to Schonbrun, a palace about a league from Vienna, where the empress then resided. Our author says, he had no small curiosity to see the celebrated Maria Theresa, whose fortunes interested Europe for so many years. Her magnanimity, in supporting the calamities to which the early part of her life was exposed, and the moderation with which she bore prosperity, secured to her universal approbation.

She conversed for some time with the Duke of Hamilton in an easy and cheerful manner; and behaved to all with an affable dignity. She had then but small remains of that beauty for which she was distinguished in her youth; but her countenance indicated benevolence and good humour.

Two or three days after, they were presented at a full court, to the two unmarried archduchesses, their sister, the Princess Albert of Saxony, and the Princess of Modena, who was married to the emperor's brother, and who had lately arrived with her husband, on a visit to the empress.

The imperial family are uncommonly well-looking, and have a very strong family likeness. Their complexion is fair, with large blue eyes, and some of them are distinguished by the thick lip, so long remarked in the Austrian family.

One of the unmarried archduchesses, who was formerly thought the most beautiful, had suffered considerably by the small-pox. "A court lady," says Dr. Moore, "told me, that as soon as this princess understood what her disease was, she called for a looking-glass, and, with unaffected pleasantry, took leave of those features she had once heard praised,

and which she believed would be greatly changed." This required greater equanimity in a fine woman, in the bloom of youth, than most reverses of fortune which could have befallen her.

Our travellers no where spent their time more agreeably than in Vienna. There was not such a constant round of amusements, as to fill up a man's time, without any plan or occupation of his own; and yet there was enough to satisfy any mind, not perfectly vacant and dependent on external objects. They dined abroad two or three times in a week; sometimes saw a little play, but no deep gaming. At some houses there was no play of any kind; but a species of conversation.

Indeed, there is no city in Europe, in Dr. Moore's opinion, where a young gentleman, after his university education is finished, can pass a year with so much advantage; because, if properly recommended, he may mix, on an easy footing, with people of rank, and have opportunities of improving, by the conversation of sensible men and accomplished women.

In no capital could he see fewer examples, or have fewer opportunities, of deep gaming, open profligacy, or gross debauchery. He may learn to pass his time agreeably, independent of a continued round of amusements. He may be gradually led to enjoy a rational conversation; and, at length, acquire the blessed faculty of acquiescing in moderate pleasures.

After they had sojourned some time in Vienna, they had an invitation from M. de Breteuil, to dine on the top of Mount Calenberg, in the vicinity of this city. Common carriages cannot be dragged up it, on account of its steepness; and, therefore, there are some of a particular construction, calculated for such expeditions.

Having reached the summit, where there is a convent of monks, their eyes were feasted with two landscapes of very opposite features. The one consists of a series of wild mountains; the other of the

imperial city of Vienna, with the various branches of the Danube flowing through a rich champaign of boundless extent.

The dinner-table was placed in a field, under the shade of some trees. Every delicacy of the season was served up. Madame de Matignon, a very beautiful and sprightly lady, daughter to their host, did the honours. Some of the finest women of Vienna, her companions, were of the company; and the whole entertainment was conducted with equal taste and gaiety.

During the dessert, some of the fathers of the convent came and presented the company with baskets of fruit and sallad from their garden. They were invited to sit down, and the ladies pledged them in token.

The ladies were afterwards allowed to enter the convent; and in spite of the gravity and mortified looks of the fathers, they could not help being pleased with the appearance of so many fine women, to whose society they had not been accustomed.

One lady, of a gay disposition, laid hold of a little scourge which hung at one of the father's belts, and desired he would make her a present of it; for, having been, she said, a great sinner, she wished to use it when she returned home.

The father gallantly begged she would spare her fair skin, assuring her he would give himself a hearty flogging that very evening; and to prove he was in earnest, immediately fell on his knees, and began to whip his shoulders soundly, declaring that, when the ladies retired, he would lay it on his naked body with the same violence; for he was determined she should be as free from sin, as on the day of her birth.

This melted the heart of the lady. She begged the father would take no more of her faults on his shoulders.—She now assured him that her faults were very venial, and that she was convinced what he had

already done would clear her as completely as if he would whip himself to the bone.

Though this may appear ludicrous, Dr. Moore assures us the scene past in downright earnest; and, to prevent farther mischief, he put the scourge in his pocket.

On their return to Vienna, they spent the evening at Countess Walstein's, where the emperor unexpectedly came in, and laughed heartily at the story of the father, desiring to see his scourge.

He conversed with the affability of a private gentleman, and seemed desirous to take off all restraints from the conversation of others. The ladies kept their seats, some of them knotting all the time he remained. The men continued standing while he stood, and when he was seated, most part of them sat down also.

Though the court of Vienna has never been celebrated for gallantry, and the empress is very strict in observing the morals of her ladies, yet our author says, it is not uncommon for married women to avow the greatest degree of friendship and attachment to men, who are not their husbands, and to live with them, in great intimacy, without hurting their reputation, or being suspected by their own sex of having deviated from the laws of modesty.

The Viscount de Laval having proposed to Dr. Moore to take a short tour with him into Hungary, they set out for Presburg, which, like Vienna, has suburbs more magnificent than itself. In this city the states of Hungary hold their assemblies; and in the cathedral church the sovereign is crowned.

The castle is a noble Gothic building, of a square form, with a tower at each angle. The regalia of Hungary, consisting of the crown and sceptre of St. Stephen, the first king, are deposited here, under seven locks, the keys of which are kept by as many Hungarian noblemen. No prince is held by the populace as legally their sovereign, till he be

crowned with the diadem of King Stephen; and they have a notion that the fate of the nation depends on the crown remaining in their possession.

By the constitution of Hungary, the crown is still held to be elective. This point is not disputed: all that is insisted on is, that the heir of the House of Austria shall be elected as often as a vacancy happens.

The view from the citadel is very extensive, commanding the vast and fertile plains of Hungary.

After a short, but agreeable, stay at Presburg, they travelled across a very fertile country to the palace of Esterhasie, the residence of the prince of that name, who is one of the highest Hungarian nobility, and one of the most magnificent subjects in Europe.

His palace is a noble pile, situated near a lake. The apartments are equally grand and commodious, and the furniture proportionably splendid. Just by the palace is a theatre; and in the gardens a large room, with commodious apartments for masquerades and balls.

The prince, hearing that M. de Laval was in the garden, sent them an invitation to the opera, which was to be performed that evening, an honour which they were obliged to decline, on account of their being in a travelling dress. The prince afterwards sent them a carriage, in which they drove round the gardens and parks. These are of vast extent, and beautiful beyond description; arbours, fountains, woods, hills, and valleys are all mixed in charming confusion.

Having wandered here many hours, quite in raptures with the scenes that continually presented themselves, they returned to the inn, where the prince sent them some tokay, champagne, and old hock.

Hungary is a very cheap country, and the soil is very fertile, in some places producing the most esteemed grape in Europe. It is beautified with lakes and rivers, which fall into the Danube. It contains an excellent breed of horses adapted for war.

The Hungarians are remarkably handsome and well-shaped. Their appearance is set off by their dress, which is peculiar and becoming. The ladies are some of them eminently beautiful, and some of the finest women at the court of Vienna are from this country.

None of the Austrian subjects are taxed so gently, or enjoy so many privileges, as the Hungarians. This arises from various private, as well as political, reasons.

Dr. Moore was so pleased with the country and the conversation of M. de Laval, that it would have given him pleasure to have extended his excursion farther; however, his companion being obliged to set out for Chambery, they immediately returned to Vienna.

On the feast of St. Stephen, they had the pleasure of seeing the emperor dine in public with the knights. He was at the head of the table; his brother and son-in-law sat next to him, and the other knights, according to seniority; all in the robes of their order.

The archduchesses, with some of the principal ladies of court, were at a balcony within the hall, to see this ceremony. Her Hungarian guards, with their sabres drawn, surrounded the table.

The honour of serving the emperor, at this solemnity, belongs entirely to the Hungarians. When he called for drink, a nobleman of that nation poured a little of the wine into a cup, and tasted it; then filled another, which he presented, with one knee touching the ground. The emperor often smiled upon his cup-bearer, and seemed to consider submissive bendings as greatly misplaced; but tolerated their continuance, in compliance with ancient custom.

After the feast of St. Stephen, they witnessed the annual ceremony in commemoration of the defeat of the Turkish army, and the raising the siege of Vienna, by John Sobieski, king of Poland. The imperial

family, and the principal nobility, of both sexes, walked in solemn procession, and heard mass at the church of St. Stephen. In the middle of the street, leading from the palace to the church, a platform was raised, on which the procession walked. The streets were lined with the imperial guards, and the windows and tops of the houses were crowded with spectators. A prodigious train of bishops, priests, and monks, followed the imperial family; and a numerous band of music played as they went along.

As this is a day of rejoicing, the richest dresses are thought most expressive of pious gratitude; and the ladies displayed their devotion in the most brilliant manner.

Next day the imperial family dined in public, and numbers went to see them; though it seems strange, that it should give any pleasure to spectators to see people eating their victuals. Same evening there was a grand masquerade at Schonbrun, in honour of the archduke and the princess of Modena, for which four thousand tickets were distributed.

The principal rooms of that magnificent palace were thrown open for the reception of the company. Collations and the choicest wines were served in profusion to all who asked for them.

At the end of a large dining room, a seat was raised for the empress and some of her ladies. Here a grand ballet was danced by the archduke, the archduchess, the princess of Modena, and some of the principal nobility, to the number of twenty-four.

The emperor mixed with the company without ceremony or distinction, taking no part but as a spectator. He was conversing with an English gentleman in the middle of the hall, without observing that a new ballet was about to be danced, when the master of the ceremonies whispered him in the ear. His manner was affable to the extreme, and perfectly free from the reserved and lofty deportment assumed by some on account of high birth. "Whoever has the

honour to be in company with him," says Dr. Moore, "so far from being checked by such despicable pride, has need to be on his guard not to adopt such a degree of familiarity as would certainly be improper to use."

One evening, at the Countess of Walstein's, where the conversation turned on etiquette, and its inconveniencies at certain courts, and an oblique compliment was paid to his majesty for banishing it as much as possible from his own, the emperor made the following observations: "It would be hard, indeed," said he, "if, because I have the misfortune to be an emperor, I should be deprived of the pleasures of life, which are so much to my taste. All the grimace and parade, to which people in my situation are accustomed from their cradle, have not made me so vain as to imagine that I am, in any essential quality, superior to other men; and if I had any tendency to such an opinion, the surest way to get rid of it is to mix, as I do, in society, when I have daily occasion of finding myself inferior in talents to those I meet with. Conscious of this, I endeavour to please and to be pleased; and as much as the inconvenience of my situation will permit, to enjoy the blessings of society like other men; convinced that the man who is secluded from those, and raises himself above friendship, is also raised above happiness, and deprived of the means of acquiring knowledge.

Such language and sentiments do honour to the man, as well as the monarch.

Before they quitted Vienna for the last time, they made an excursion to Prince Lichtenstein's, at Felberg, about forty miles from the capital. It is a fine old mansion, with large apartments, furnished in the most magnificent style. Here they found several persons of high rank, and the most splendid entertainment.

The day after their arrival, breakfast was served to the company separately, in their own apartments, as is the custom here. After this, they set out for an-

other villa, belonging to the prince, at six miles distance, where the company was to be entertained with hunting.

Leaving their carriages at the verge of the woods, they got upon a kind of vehicle of the form of benches, with stuffed seats, on which six or eight persons may place themselves, one behind the other. They slide over the ground like a sledge, passing along paths and trackless ways, over which no wheel carriage could be drawn.

After being conveyed in this manner across the wood, they came to a very large open plain, in which were several little circular enclosures of trees and underwood, at wide intervals from each other.

The company having taking their seats again in some portable chairs, near one of these thickets, a body of peasants were perceived moving towards the little wood in a semicircular form, to rouse the game from the trees and bushes. This being done, the massacre began with fusils, which were charged by the servants. The prince himself hardly ever missed: he killed, to his own share, above thirty partridges, some pheasants, and three hares.

"At the beginning of this scene, I was a good deal surprised," says Dr Moore, "to see a servant hand a fusil to the princess, who with great coolness took aim at a partridge, and brought it to the ground. With the same ease she killed ten or twelve partridges or pheasants, at about double the number of shots. The execution done by the rest of the company was by no means considerable."

The following day, the prince conducted them to another of his seats, where there is a very fine open wood, full of deer of every kind, and also a great number of wild boars, one of which last the Duke of Hamilton had permission to kill.

Nothing could surpass the politeness and magnificence with which the company was entertained during the whole of their stay. However, as our

travellers intended to spend the winter in Italy, they soon returned to Vienna, and made preparations for their intended journey. Yet they could not think of leaving a place, where they had formed so many friendships, and spent their time in such an agreeable manner, without many painful struggles and voluntary delays.

Before Dr. Moore quits the subject of Vienna, he makes some observations on the military establishment of the country, and the state of the peasantry, who, in many parts, are still under vassalage. This unhappy situation depresses the spirit of industry, and cramps even the exertions of the mind; renders the master too frequently tyrannical, and the bondman discontented and revengeful.

In regard to religion, he says there certainly appears a warmer and more general attachment to it in Vienna, than in any great town in Germany; at the same time that there is also a greater appearance of satisfaction and happiness, than in places where religious impressions are more feeble and less prevalent. Hence it is obvious that the one is the consequence of the other. Indeed, without religion, the lives of the happiest would be a dreadful blank; and those of the unhappy must be absolute despair.

The ladies here, with a deep sense of religion, blend a superstitious veneration for the Virgin Mary, or some saint. Our author, taking up a book one day, which lay on a lady's table, a small picture of the Virgin, on vellum, fell from between the leaves, and under it the subsequent inscription:

"This is presented by —— to her dearest friend —— in token of the sincerest regard and affection; begging that, as often as she beholds this figure of the blessed Virgin, she may mix a sentiment of affection for her absent friend, with the emotions of gratitude and adoration she feels for the mother of Jesus."

The lady informed him, that it was usual for intimate friends to send similar presents to each other,

when they were likely to be separated for any length of time.

"There seems," observes Dr. Moore, "to be something exceedingly tender and pathetic in blending friendship with religious sentiments, and thus, by a kind of consecration, endeavouring to preserve the former from the effects of time and absence. The perusal of this inscription recalled to my memory certain connections I had at home, the impetuosity of which recollection affected me beyond expression."

Having quitted Vienna, they proceeded through the duchies of Stiria, Carinthia, and Carniola, to Venice. Mountainous as these countries are, the roads are remarkably good, and formed of the most durable materials. Wood prevails on the mountains; and many valleys and fields are fit for pasturage, or the produce of grain.

The bowels of the earth are replete with metals and minerals. Stirian steel is in high repute; and the little town of Idra, in Carniola, is famous for the mines of quicksilver in its vicinity.

The inns are as bad as the roads are good; for which reason they travelled five days and nights successively, without stopping at any of them longer than was necessary to change horses.

This mode of travelling was little favourable for giving Dr. Moore an opportunity of describing the country, or the manners of the inhabitants; accordingly he does not attempt it.

Among other curiosities, which their expeditious movements prevented them from observing, was the town of Gratz, the capital of Stiria, which they passed in the night. Our author says, he regretted this the more, as here is the shrine of St. Allan, an Englishman, formerly a Dominican monk, in a convent of this town, and in high favour with the Virgin Mary, of which she gave some extraordinary proofs.

Among other marks of her regard, it is said she used to comfort him with milk from her breasts; and





strange as this legend may appear, they are not ashamed to record it in an inscription under a portrait of the saint, which is carefully preserved in the Dominican convent.

They pursued their journey with the full resolution of reaching Venice before they indulged in any other bed save the post-chaise. However, they were unexpectedly detained at the small town of Wipach, in Carniola, for want of horses.

It seems the archduke and his duchess, on their return to Milan, had left Vienna eight days before our travellers; but by making a diversion to Trieste, all the post-horses had been assembled for their use; and our travellers, who thought themselves clear from this interruption, were involved in its consequences to a very unpleasant degree.

It began to grow dark as they arrived, and the post-master was smoking his pipe at the door. As soon as the chaise stopped, they called out to him to get ready the horses, without loss of time, as they could not stay a moment. To this he coolly replied, that since they were in such a great hurry, he did not wish to detain them, but that he had no horses for their use. On being questioned when they could be procured, he replied, when they returned from attending the archduke; but when that would happen he knew not.

Finding it impossible to get on, they resolved to make a virtue of necessity, and stepping out of the carriage, ordered the post-master to get ready beds, a good supper, and some of his best wine. Instead of receiving these orders with respect, he answered, that he had no wine but for his own drinking; that he never gave suppers to any but his own family; and that he had no bed except for himself, his wife, and his child, and which could not easily hold more than three at a time.

They now perceived that this cavalier gentleman did not keep an inn, and with some slight apology for

the mistake, begged he would direct them to one. He pointed with his pipe to a small house opposite, where they found every room so full, that it was impossible to receive more company, and all the victuals consumed.

In this dilemma they returned to the post-master, informing him of their bad success, and begging to know how they were to dispose of themselves for the night. He replied, with stoical composure, that was more than he could tell; and as the evening was cold, and it began to rain, he took his leave, and shut the door upon them.

In this forlorn condition, an Italian servant of the Duke of Hamilton's, who seldom wanted a resource in times of difficulty, shrugging up his shoulders, and repeating the Italian proverb, "A hundred hours of vexation will not pay one farthing of debt," led our author to a convent of monks, and having obtained admission to the superior, told him in a few words how they were situated.

The venerable father heard him with an air of benevolence; and, after some expressions of concern for the treatment they had met with, conducted them to a poor house, occupied by a widow and her children. The widow immediately offered the best entertainment in her power, and furnished them with a comfortable supper of sour-kROUT and sallad. Her wine was good, and the beds excellent; in a word, they were perfectly reconciled to the widow's hovel and homely fare, and found that hardship or difficulty is sometimes necessary to give a zest to enjoyment.

In the morning they understood that the poor woman had sat up all night with her children, that they might be accommodated with beds. However, she had no reason to repent her hospitality; and gratitude making her loud in her praises of our countrymen's generosity, the tale came to the ears of the post-master, and induced him to make an effort to drag the chaises as far as Goritia.

This business was performed by three cart-horses, some oxen, and occasionally buffaloes. Of the latter they have a hardy, docile breed in this country, which are thought preferable to horses or oxen, for various purposes of agriculture.

When they arrived at Goritia, they found the inhabitants all in their holiday dresses, waiting with impatience for a sight of the grand duke and duchess. Here their difficulties were renewed; but when their highnesses arrived, they had the politeness to order that the Duke of Hamilton should have what post-horses he wanted.

Their next post was within the confines of the Venetian state, where they found orders to the same effect as in other places they had lately passed. The Italian servant, thinking it would save time to assume a new character, ordered horses in the name of the grand duke, and was instantly obeyed; but his highness's butler and cook arriving soon after, told a different tale.

In consequence couriers were dispatched, one of whom overtook them, and charging them with imposture, in the name of the magistrates, ordered the postilions to drive back. Some *strong* arguments, however, silenced the courier, and forced the postilions to proceed.

They passed that night at Mestre, five miles from Venice. Next morning they hired a boat, and soon landed in the middle of that delightful city. They took up their lodgings at an inn, on the side of the great canal.*

A few days after their arrival at Venice, they met the archduke and duchess at the house of the imperial ambassador, and entertained them with the ad-

* The late revolution in the republic of Venice has, perhaps, wholly altered the face of affairs there; nevertheless, a short account of the history, government, and manners, of a state which subsisted for fourteen centuries, can never be uninteresting to the learned and inquisitive.

venture in which their cook and butler had a share. The company consisted entirely of foreigners; none of the Venetian nobility ever visiting the ministers of other courts.

Next day the Duke of Hamilton, accompanied by the archduke and duchess, several Venetian ladies of the first distinction, and a deputation from the senate, visited the arsenal. This fortification is between two and three miles in circumference, and has many little watch-towers on the ramparts, where sentinels are stationed.

Here the Venetians build their ships, cast their cannon, and make their cables. The arms are arranged in large rooms, divided into narrow walks by long walls of muskets, pikes, and halberds.

After seeing a cannon cast, the company were conducted on board the Bucentaur, or state vessel, in which the doge is carried to espouse the Adriatic. It is finely gilt and ornamented within, and loaded on the outside with emblematic figures in sculpture.

The ceremony of marrying the Adriatic is performed every ascension-day. The morning is ushered in by ringing of bells and firing of cannon. About noon, the doge, attended by a numerous party of the senate and the clergy, goes on board the Bucentaur, round which a number of splendid yachts and gondolas row, with bands of music, to St. Lido, a small island about two miles from Venice. Prayers are then said, after which the doge drops a ring into the sea, with these words, "Desponsamus te, Mare, in signum veri, perpetui que dominii."

The sea, like a modest bride, of course assents by silence, and the marriage is deemed valid and secure, to all intents and purposes.

After a view of every thing in the arsenal, the company were invited on board some boats, prepared for their reception. They were then rowed to that part of the lake which commands the most advantageous prospect of Venice, accompanied by music. In fine,

the amusements of this day had all the advantage of novelty to strangers, and every additional charm which attention and politeness could give.

Though this was not the season of any of the public solemnities, which draw strangers to Venice, yet the presence of the archduke and duchess attracted numbers of the nobility to Venice, and gave our travellers an opportunity of seeing several things to the best advantage.

They next visited the isle of Murano, about a mile from Venice. This was once a very flourishing place, and still boasts some palaces, which bear the marks of their former magnificence.

The great manufactories of glass, however, are the only inducement which strangers have to visit this place. They saw a very fine plate for a mirror blown in their presence; and were astonished at the dexterity of the workmen, and the success of their practice.

This manufactory formerly served all Europe with looking-glasses; and the quantity made here is still very considerable, though the French and English have become powerful rivals, and withdrawn much of the original trade in this article from the Venetians.

They have not yet adopted the mode of casting, which seems a much easier process: the Murano mirrors are all blown like glass bottles.

Besides large plates, an infinite quantity of glass trinkets, of all shapes and colours, are made here. Women of inferior rank wear them as ornaments, and for rosaries; and various articles of decoration are moulded in glass for houses and churches.

After the departure of the archduke and duchess, they spent their time principally at the houses of the foreign ambassadors. They were once present at a conversatione, at the Spanish ambassador's, which might have passed for a pantomime. The ambassador, his lady, and daughters, spoke no language but Spanish, and none of the company understood that tongue, except a son of the Duke of Berwick.

Hearing that the celebrated Edward Wortley Montague, Esq. resided at Venice, they had the curiosity to wait upon him. He met them at the head of the stairs, and led them through some apartments, furnished in the Venetian style, into an inner room in the Turkish taste.

Having desired his visitors to seat themselves on a sofa, he placed himself on a cushion on the floor, with his legs crossed. A black slave sat by him, and a venerable man, with a long beard, served them with coffee.

After this collation, some aromatic gums were brought in and burnt in a little silver vessel. Mr. Montague held his nose over it for some minutes, and snuffed up the perfume with peculiar delight; after which he endeavoured to collect the smoke with his hands, spreading and rubbing it over his beard, which hung in hoary ringlets to his girdle.

They had much conversation with this eccentric man, whom they found to the last degree acute, communicative, and entertaining; blending the vivacity of a Frenchman with the gravity of a Turk.

His predilection for Turkish characters and manners was extreme. He described the Turks in general as people of great sense and integrity, the most hospitable, generous, and happiest of mankind. He talked of returning, as soon as possible to Egypt, which he painted as a perfect paradise.

Though Mr. Montague seldom stirred abroad, he had the politeness to return the Duke of Hamilton's visit, and as they were not furnished with a cushion, he placed himself cross-legged on the sofa. This posture, by long habit, was become most agreeable to him; and indeed, he seemed to cherish the same opinion with regard to all the customs which prevail among the Turks. He defended the practice of polygamy, and maintained, that not one Turk in a thousand would go to the Christian heaven, if he had it in his choice.

If the situation of Venice, wholly surrounded by water, renders it a curious object, it certainly does not add to the pleasure of living in it. Here there are neither green fields to walk or ride in, the fragrance of herbs, nor the melody of birds; but when a person wishes to take the air, he must submit to be paddled about in a boat, along dirty canals, or confine himself to walk in St. Mark's Place.

The lake, or shallow of the sea, on which Venice stands, is a kind of small inner gulph, separated from a larger one by some islands at a few miles distance. These islands, in a great measure, break the force of the Adriatic storms, before they reach the Laguna; yet still, in very high winds, the navigation is dangerous to gondolas, and sometimes the gondoliers do not trust themselves even on the canals in the city.

The number of inhabitants is computed at one hundred and fifty thousand. The streets in general are narrow; so are the canals, except the grand one, which serpentinizes through the middle of the city.

Several hundred bridges are to be seen in Venice; but, in general, they consist of single arches, and are mean enough. The Rialto, however, is of immense span, and is constructed of marble. This celebrated arch is ninety feet wide on the level of the canal, and twenty-four high. Its beauty is impaired by two rows of booths, or shops, which divide its upper surface into three narrow streets.

The view from the Rialto is equally lively and magnificent, including the grand canal, covered with boats and gondolas, and flanked on each side, with magnificent palaces, churches and spires.

As the only agreeable view in Venice, is from the grand canal; so the only tolerable walking place is the Piazza di St. Marco. This is a kind of irregular quadrangle, formed by a number of buildings, all singular in their kind, and very different from each other.

Among these, the ducal palace, the church of St. Mark, that of St. Geminiano, the museum, the public library, and several other edifices, all constructed of marble, claim particular notice.

There is an opening from St. Mark's place to the sea, on which stands two lofty pillars of granite. Criminals, condemned to public punishment, suffer between these pillars ; on the top of one of which is a lion with wings, and on the other a saint.

At one corner of St. Mark's church, contiguous to the palace, are two statues of Adam and Eve. Near a range of buildings, called the New Procuratie, stands the steeple of St. Mark, a quadrangular tower, about three hundred feet in height. It seems, this state of disunion between the church and steeple is not uncommon in Italy, though some think they should be as inseparable as a man and his wife.

A few paces from the church are three tall poles, on which ensigns are raised on days of public rejoicing. These standards are in memory of the three kingdoms of Cyprus, Candia, and Negropont, which once belonged to the republic, the three crowns of which are still kept in the ducal palace.

At the bottom of the tower of St. Mark is a small neat marble building, called the Loggia, where some of the procurators of St. Mark constantly attend to do business.

The patriarchal church of St. Mark, is of mixed architecture, though principally Gothic. It is, unquestionably, one of the richest and most expensive in the world ; yet our author says it does not much strike the eye at first. The pillars are all of marble, and the outside, inside, ceiling, and paving, are all of the same costly material. The whole is crowned by five domes ; and the front has five brass gates, with historical bass reliefs. Over the grand gate are placed the four famous bronze horses, said to be the workmanship of Lycippus. They were given to the emperor Nero by Tiridates, king of Armenia. Nero

placed them on the triumphal arch consecrated to him; they were afterwards removed to the Hippodrone of Constantinople, and when that city was taken by the French and Venetians in the thirteenth century, they were brought to Venice, and placed in their present situation.

The treasury of St. Mark is extremely rich in jewels and relics. Among other articles, it contains eight pillars from Solomon's temple, a piece of the Virgin Mary's veil, some of her hair and milk; the knife used by our Saviour at the last supper, one of the nails of his cross, and a few drops of his blood.

After these, it would be impertinent to enumerate the bones, and other relics of saints and martyrs, of which there is a plentiful show; and still more so, to make out an inventory of the temporal jewels kept here. One singular curiosity, however, deserves mention: it is a picture of the Virgin by St. Luke, which proves that the evangelist was but a miserable dauber, and that the pious Catholics sometimes defame those they mean to honour, by ascribing such silly performances to them.

The ducal palace is an immense building, wholly of marble. Besides the apartments of the doge it contains halls and chambers for the senate, and all the different councils and tribunals.

The principal staircase is called the Giant's Stair, from two colossal statues of Mars and Neptune, placed atop. They are of white marble, and sculptured by Sansovino, on purpose to represent the naval and military powers of this state.

Under the porticos, which lead to this staircase, are the gaping mouths of lions, to receive anonymous letters and accusations.

The ducal apartments are ornamented by the pencil of Titian, Paul Veronese, Tintoret, Palma, the Bassans, and other painters. The Rape of Europa, and the Storming of Zara, by Paul Veronese, are highly esteemed. Many of the subjects are taken

from the history of Venice. Within the palace is a small arsenal, which communicates with the hall of the great council. Here a great number of muskets are kept, ready charged, with which the nobles may arm themselves, on any sudden emergency.

The lower gallery, or the piazza under the palace, is called the Broglio. In this the noble Venetians walk and converse, and it is only here, or at council, that they associate, lest they should give umbrage to the state inquisitors. Persons of inferior rank seldom remain on the Broglio, when the place is occupied by the nobility.

Though St. Mark's place is the only morning lounge in this city, yet it is chiefly in the evening that it is filled. At that season, in fine weather, there is an immense jumble of all ranks, professions and nations assembled here; some in masks, and some impudent enough to seek no disguise.

When the piazza is illuminated, and the shops in the adjacent streets lighted up, the whole has a brilliant effect; and as it is the custom for the ladies, as well as the gentlemen, to frequent the cassinos and coffee-houses round, the place of St. Mark answers all the purposes of our Vauxhall, or Ranelagh.

Venice claims no importance from ancient history: it boasts no connection with the Roman empire, and whatever its annals offer worthy of the attention of mankind, is independent of the prejudice which scholars feel for the Roman name.

The independence of Venice was founded on the first law of human nature, and the undoubted rights of man. About the middle of the fifth century, when Europe exhibited one continued scene of violence and bloodshed, a hatred of tyranny and a love of liberty prompted the Veneti, and some few of their neighbours, to seek an asylum from the fury of Attila, among the little islands and marshes at the bottom of the Adriatic gulph.

Before this time, a few fishermen had erected their

huts on one of these islands, called the Rialto. The city of Padua, with a view to draw commercial advantages from the establishment, encouraged some of her inhabitants to settle there; and when Attila had taken and destroyed Aquileia, great numbers fled to Rialto, whose size being augmented assumed the name of Venice, from the district that was the native place of the earliest refugees.

Such was the beginning of this celebrated republic, and though Padua at first seems to have claimed some jurisdiction over it, the Venetians speedily threw off all dependence on this neighbouring state.

The irruption of the Lombards into Italy, drove many new settlers to Venice; and the conquerors thought proper to leave this little state at liberty, and even entered into treaties with it.

When Charlemagne overturned the dominion of the Lombards, and sent their king a prisoner to France, the Venetian state cultivated the friendship of that great monarch, and obtained a confirmation of all their treaties with the Lombards, by which, among other things, the limits between the two states were ascertained.

In the wars with the eastern empire, and in those of more modern date, between France and Austria, the constant object of the Venetians was to avoid embroiling themselves with either party; and when at length they began to excite the jealousy of the other states of Europe, they had acquired strength and revenues sufficient to resist, or political influence to divert the storm.

The republic of Venice, says Dr. Moore, in its various periods of increase, of meridian splendor, and of declension, has already existed for a longer time than any other of which history makes mention. The Venetians themselves assert, that this duration is owing to the excellent materials of which their government has been composed, by which, they imagine, it has

been brought to the greatest possible degree of perfection.

At first it was purely democratical; but after the state became in some measure rich and populous, a more vigorous constitution was found necessary, and Paul Luc Anafeste was elected duke, or doge, in 697. This office has been continued to the present time, with partial interruptions and modifications. Several tribunals, however, have been added to balance his power: and such is the jealousy of this government, that all private intercourse is of necessity suspended, and one acts as a spy on another. The people do not even possess the shadow of power; a tyrannical aristocracy has usurped the whole authority, and exercise it in a manner, which is more inimical to their own happiness than that of the people.

No government, says Dr. Moore, was ever more punctual and impartial, than that of Venice, in the execution of the laws. This was thought essential to the very existence of the state; and to this consideration, all respect for individuals, and all private feelings, are sacrificed. To execute law with all the rigour of justice, is considered as the chief virtue of a judge; and as there are cases in which the sternest heart may relent, the Venetians have taken care to appoint certain magistrates, whose sole business it is to see that others perform their duty.

The punctual execution of the laws, certainly ought to be an object in every government; but cases may occur in which, some mitigation may be found consistent with policy, as well as justice and humanity. The stern, the inflexible rigour of the Venetian laws, rather freeze with horror than excite admiration.

In the year 1400, when Antonio Venier was doge, his son having committed an offence, which evidently sprung from mere juvenile levity, was condemned in a fine of one hundred ducats, and ordered to be imprisoned for a certain period:

While the youth was under his sentence in prison,

he fell sick, and petitioned to be removed to a purer air. The doge rejected his request, declaring that the sentence must be literally executed, and that his son must take the fortune of others. He was much beloved, and many applications were made in his favour. The father, however, was inexorable, and the son died in prison. This man may gain the praise of justice, but he loses the far higher distinction of humanity : in short, we can neither love the magistrate nor the man, who could lead to such a catastrophe.

Carlo Zeno, was accused by the council of ten, of having received a sum of money from the son of the seignior of Padua, contrary to an express law, which forbids all subjects of Venice from accepting any salary, pension, or gratification from a foreign prince or state.

This accusation was grounded on a vague statement, found in a written document ; when Padua was taken by the Venetians, Carlo Zeno maintained, in his defence, that when he was governor of the Milanese, he had visited the person, with whom he was said to be connected, in prison, and finding him in want of common necessities, had advanced four hundred ducats for his relief, which he admitted had been afterwards repaid.

Zeno was a man of unimpeached veracity, and of the highest reputation : he had commanded the fleets and armies of the state, with the most brilliant success ; but no consideration could divert the court from its usual severity. They owned, that from Zeno's usual integrity, there was no reason to doubt the truth of his declaration ; but that the assertions of an accused person were not sufficient to efface the force of the presumptive evidence that appeared against him ; and that it was of more importance to the state to intimidate, even from the appearance of such a crime, than to suffer a person, against whom a presumption of guilt remained, to escape, however innocent.

The merits, the services of Zeno were forgot : he was removed from all his offices, and sentenced to an imprisonment of two years.

Numerous other instances, and some still more affecting, of the odious inflexibility of the Venetian courts, might be produced. Mercy, indeed, is little known here. The story of Foscari, son of the doge of that name, harrows up the very soul. He was taken up on suspicion of having assassinated one of the council of ten. As it was impossible for him to prove that he had no concern in the murder, or for his accusers to substantiate his guilt, he was condemned to banishment in Candia. The soul of Foscari was formed for friendship, and the reciprocal endearments of social life ; he importuned his family and friends, for five years, to intercede for his return to his country. At last, despairing of their interposition, he addressed a letter to the Duke of Milan, requesting his powerful assistance, well knowing that the bearer would carry it to the council of ten, and that the consequence would be a recal to a new trial.

By a law of Venice, every subject is forbid claiming the protection of foreign princes, in any thing relative to the government of Venice. Foscari, when put upon his trial, avowed that he had long been languishing for a sight of his relations ; and that he had taken this step solely with a view of obtaining that happiness.

His judges made no allowance for his feelings, or those of his family. He was condemned to be carried back to Candia, to be imprisoned for a year, and to remain banished to that island for life. Before he was sent again on shipboard, his wretched father and mother had an interview with him in the ducal palace. The father had held the office of doge above thirty years, and was in extreme old age. When conjured by his son, by every tie on heaven or earth, to use his influence with the council to procure a mitigation of his sentence, that he might not die the most cruel of all

deaths, under the slow tortures of a broken heart, at a distance from all he loved; the father had courage to reply, "My son, submit to the laws of your country, and do not ask of me what is not in my power to obtain." He could support himself no longer. He tore himself from his son, and fell into insensibility. What his mother felt has never been described, because no words can paint the anguish of such a separation.

This accumulated misery of those unhappy parents, touched the hearts of some of the most powerful senators; and young Foscari was on the point of obtaining a plenary pardon, when the melancholy news of his having died in prison, soon after his return, reached his native city.

Some years after, a noble Venetian, in the agonies of death, confessed that he had committed the murder for which the unhappy family of Foscari had suffered so much. The doge soon after breathed his last; but he had the satisfaction to leave the world with the pleasing idea that the innocence of his son was made manifest to the world.

"The ways of heaven," says Dr. Moore, "never appeared more dark and intricate than in the incidents and catastrophe of his mournful story. To reconcile the permission of such events to our ideas of infinite power and goodness, however difficult, is a natural attempt in the human mind, and has exercised the ingenuity of philosophers in all ages; while in the eyes of the true Christian, those seeming perplexities afford an additional proof, that there will be a future state in which the ways of God to man will be fully justified."

Considering the size of Venice, it seems extraordinary that there should be eight or nine theatres, including the opera houses. A small sum is paid at the door, which entitles one to go into the pit, where he may look about and determine what part of the house he chooses to sit in.

There are rows of chairs placed in the front of the pit, with seats locked up to the back. Those who chuse to occupy them, pay a trifle more, and they are immediately unlocked. The back part of the pit is filled with footmen and gondoleers, in their common dresses.

The nobility and principal citizens have boxes retained by the year; but strangers are never at a loss. The price of admittance varies according to the season of the year, and the piece to be performed.

Many of the boxes are so dark, that the faces of the company can hardly be distinguished in them at a little distance, even when they do not wear masks. The stage, however, is so well illuminated, that people in the boxes can see perfectly every thing transacted there. Between the acts, the company walk about, particularly the ladies, with their Cavalieri Serventes. As they are masked, they do not scruple to reconnoitre the company with their spying glasses.

The music of the opera is here reckoned very fine. The dramatic and poetical parts of those pieces are little regarded; and the poet is no farther valued than as he makes his words a vehicle for the music. The celebrated Metastasio, however, has disdained to sink himself so low. He has preserved the alliance which ought always to subsist between sense and sound.

"The music of the serious opera," says our traveller, "is infinitely too fine for my ear: to my shame, I must confess that it requires a considerable effort for me to sit till the end.

"It is surely happy for a man to have a real sensibility for fine music, because he has a source of delight which many do not possess. It is, however, silly and absurd to affect a pleasure in things which nature has not framed us to enjoy; yet, how often do we see people doing painful penance, and expressing raptures, while they cannot conceal their yawnings. This is taking trouble to render one's self ridiculous; and it is matter of real curiosity to observe, in how many

various shapes affectation shews itself among mankind."

At the comic opera, our author informs us that he has frequently seen the action alone excite the highest applause, independent of either poetry or music. He saw a duo performed by an old man and a young woman, supposed to be his daughter, in such a humorous manner, as drew an universal encore from the spectators. The merit of the musical part of the composition was very small; and as for the sentiment, it was as trite as possible; but expressed in a manner that rendered it highly ludicrous.

The dancing is an essential part of the opera every where; and there is certainly a greater proportion of mankind deaf to the charms of fine music, than blind to the beauties of fine dancing. During the singing and the recitative part of the performance, the singers are often allowed to warble for a considerable time without attracting notice; but no sooner does the ballet begin, than the eyes of all the spectators are fixed on the stage.

Dr. Moore says he had been long taught to consider the Italian comedy as the most despicable stuff in the world, which could neither amuse nor draw a smile from any person of taste, being destitute of true humour, full of ribaldry, and only fit for the lowest vulgar. Impressed with these sentiments, and eager to give the Duke of Hamilton a proof of their justice, they went, early after their arrival, to one of the play-houses at Venice.

The piece was a comedy, and the most entertaining character was a stutterer. Disgusted at such a pitiful substitution for wit and humour, he expressed a contempt for an audience which could be entertained by such buffoonery, and who could take pleasure in seeing a natural infirmity ridiculed.

While they were thus indulging sentiments of self approbation, at the refinement and superiority of their own taste, the stutterer was giving a piece of informa-

tion to Harlequin, which greatly interested him, and to which he listened with the most attentive eagerness. This unfortunate speaker had arrived at the most important part of his narrative, which was to acquaint the patient listener where his mistress was concealed, when he unluckily stumbled on a sesquipedalian word, which completely obstructed the progress of his narration. He attempted it again and again without success. Harlequin presented his friend with a dozen words, which might have expressed his meaning; but the stammerer rejected them with disdain. At length, making a desperate effort, he seemed quite choked: he gaped, he panted, and croaked; his face flushed, and his eyes seemed ready to burst from his head.

Harlequin unbuttoned his friend's waistcoat and the neck of his shirt, fanned his face with his cap, and applied a smelling bottle to his nose. At length, fearing his patient would expire before he could give the wished-for intelligence, in a fit of despair, he pitched his head full in the dying man's stomach, and the word bolted out of his mouth, to the most distant parts of the house.

This was performed with such humorous absurdity, that our author, as well as his companions, could refrain no longer. An excessive fit of laughter shook the play-house; and the Duke of Hamilton asked his mentor, if he was as much convinced as ever, that a man must be perfectly devoid of taste, who would condescend to laugh at an Italian comedy?

To superficial politicians it may appear matter of surprise, that a government, so very jealous of power as that of Venice, should have no military establishment, within the walls, to support the executive, and repress any popular commotion; but, upon due reflection, it is evident, that this very jealousy prevents the establishment of a military garrison. The doge would not be trusted with the command; the state inquisitors are too frequently changing, to be able to gain the affections of the soldiery; and, perhaps,

it might not be difficult for a few rich and powerful nobles to corrupt the soldiery, and throw the state into confusion.

But though there is no formal garrison in military uniform, there is a real effective force, sufficient to suppress any popular commotion, at the command of the senate and the council of ten. This force, exclusive of the *sbirri*, consists of a number of stout fellows, who, without any distinguishing dress, are kept in the pay of government. There is also the whole band of *gondoleers*, the most hardy and daring race of men in the state. This body is much attached to the nobility, from whom they have most of their employment; many are in the service of particular nobles, and, it is probable, they would side with their masters on any emergency that required their services.

There is, unquestionably, much *finesse* and contrivance in the formation of the political constitution of Venice;* but our author thinks, it would have been more admirable, if the council of ten and the state inquisitors had never formed any part of it. In some respects, this system is worse than the fixed and permanent tyranny of one person; for that person's character and maxims would be known, and by endeavouring to conform to his way of thinking, people might have some chance of living unmolested; whereas, according to this plan, they have a free-thinker for their tyrant to-day, and a bigot to-morrow. Thus an universal fear and jealousy must prevail; and precautions will be used to avoid the suspicions of government, unknown in any other country.

The Venetians neither associate with foreign ambassadors, nor with foreigners of any kind. It is even dangerous for a man of rank to possess too much the love and confidence of his own countrymen. This would infallibly exclude him from any share in the

* These speculations are now become obsolete; for, whatever Venice may become, there is little reason to apprehend it will return to its former government.

government, at least from the high offices appertaining to it. Even ecclesiastics are excluded from any place in the senate, or from holding any civil office; nor are they permitted to meddle, directly or indirectly, in state affairs. Most of the benefices are filled up by the doge and senate.

Notwithstanding the despotism of the various courts, the citizens live in comfort, and have frequently the means of procuring independence. Private property is no where better secured than at Venice; and her commerce is still very considerable, though the defalcations in this respect are immense.

The manufactories here employ all the industrious poor, and prevent that squalid beggary and dishonesty, so common in other states of Europe. The subjects on the Terra Firma are by no means oppressed, nor are the podestas allowed to abuse their delegated powers.

But, says Dr. Moore, though jealousy is still the predominant principle in the state, that gloomy demon is now entirely banished from the bosoms of individuals. Instead of the confinement in which women were formerly kept at Venice, they now enjoy a degree of freedom unknown at Paris.

The husbands seem, at last, to have adopted the wise maxim, that the chastity of their wives is safest under their own guardianship; and that when a woman thinks her honour not worth her own regard, it is still more unworthy of his. This advantage, as well as many others, must arise from the present system; that when a husband believes his wife faithfully adheres to her conjugal engagement, he has the additional satisfaction of knowing that she acts from personal love, or the love of virtue; whereas, formerly a Venetian could not be certain but that his wife's chastity was owing to spies, bolts, and padlocks.

The wretched plan of distrust and confinement has a strong tendency to debase the minds of both husband and wife; and of all the humble employments that

ever the wretched sons of Adam submitted to, surely that of watching each other is the most perfectly humiliating.

Along with jealousy, poison and the stiletto have been banished from Venetian gallantry, and the mask is substituted in their place. This, it seems, is a more innocent disguise than is generally imagined. It is more frequently used as an apology for an undress, than with any intention to conceal the person who wears it. With a mask stuck in his hat, and a kind of black mantle, trimmed with lace of the same colour, over the shoulders, a man is sufficiently dressed for any assembly in Venice.

Those who walk the streets with masks, actually covering their faces, are either engaged in some amour, or wish to have it so believed; for, it seems, there is an affectation even in this respect.

The little apartments, near St. Mark's place, called *Cassino's*, have long had the misfortune to labour under a bad reputation, and many tales of the profligacy of Venetian manners have been devised, from the appearances which are here exhibited; but our author thinks, that there is more invention than truth in what is reported respecting these places of fashionable resort, and he is certain, that the Venetians themselves do not credit the stories which foreigners propagate to their prejudice.

The opening before St. Mark's church, being the only place where a great number of people can assemble, it is the fashion to walk here a great part of the evening, to enjoy the music and other amusements; and though there are public coffee-houses, and the Venetian manners permit ladies, as well as gentlemen, to frequent them, it is natural to conclude, that the noble and more wealthy prefer little apartments of their own, where, being less exposed to intrusion, they may enjoy the pleasures of conversation, and entertain a few persons in a more easy and unceremonious manner than they could at their own houses. In-

stead; therefore, of going home to a formal supper, and afterwards returning to this scene of amusement, they order refreshments to be carried to the Cassino.

Some writers, who assert that the Venetians are more profligate than other nations, at the same time maintain, that government encourages this profligacy, to relax and dissipate the minds of the people, in order to prevent them from concerning themselves about the affairs of state. This, if true, would be an extraordinary piece of refinement; but it is probably only imaginary. That the Venetians are more sensual than the inhabitants of several other capitals, would, perhaps, be difficult to prove; but as the state inquisitors never concern themselves with affairs of gallantry, and the ecclesiastical are not allowed to interfere; as the people often wear masks, and an immense concourse of strangers are here assembled twice or thrice a year, the idea of concealment and intrigue has contributed greatly to give some people an impression of Venetian impurity.

“Were I to form an idea of the Venetians from what I have seen,” says Dr. Moore, “I should paint them as a lively, ingenuous people, extravagantly fond of public amusements, with an uncommon relish for humour; and yet more attached to the real enjoyments of life than to those which depend on ostentation, and proceed from vanity.

“The common people display some qualities which do them honour: they are remarkably sober, obliging to strangers, and gentle in their intercourse with each other. They are generally tall and well made, though less corpulent than the Germans. Their complexions are of a ruddy brown, with dark eyes. The women possess a fine style of countenance, with expressive features, and a skin of rich carnation. They dress their hair in a fanciful and becoming manner. In their address they are easy, and have no aversion to cultivate an acquaintance with those strangers who have been properly recommended to them.

“In fact, strangers seem to be under less restraint here than the natives; and many, who have tried all the capitals of Europe, have given the preference to Venice, on account of the variety of amusements, the gentle manners of the inhabitants, and the perfect freedom allowed in every thing unconnected with the measures of government. When a stranger is guilty of any imprudence of this kind, he receives a message to quit the territories of the state, or one of the *sbirri* is sent to conduct him into the dominions of some neighbouring potentate.

“The houses here seem well adapted to the Italian climate. The floors are of a kind of red plaster, with a brilliant glossy surface, much more beautiful than wood, and far preferable, in case of fire. The principal apartments are on the second floor. The first is generally devoted to lumber, as being liable to damp from the canals; and besides, the second is better lighted, and more cheerful, which renders it the most desirable for residence.”

Our travellers were detained longer at Venice than they intended, by excessive falls of rain, which rendered the road to Verona impassible. Relinquishing, therefore, the thoughts of visiting that city for the present, they determined to proceed to Ferrara by water.

Having crossed the Lagune, they entered the Brenta, but could pursue their route no farther by water than the village of Doglio, on account of a bridge which would not admit the barge. They, therefore, got into open chaises, and continued their journey along the banks of the Brenta to Padua.

Both sides of this river display gay, luxuriant scenes of magnificence and fertility, being ornamented with a variety of beautiful villas, the designs of Palladio and his disciples. The Venetian nobility, when at their country seats, it is said, entertain their friends with more freedom than at their palaces in town. It is, therefore, natural to suppose that they find them-

selves more happy, as being more remote from suspicion; and that they embrace, with pleasure, every opportunity of enjoying the charms of the country, and the sweets of liberty.

As one principal object of their journey to Padua was to pay their respects to the Duke of Gloucester, they waited on that prince soon after their arrival. His highness had been very ill at Venice; but had removed here for the benefit of the air, and felt its good effects.

Padua exhibits many symptoms of decay. The greatest part of the circuit, within the walls, is unbuilt, and the population is so thin, that grass, in many places, fills up the interstices of the pavement. The houses are built on portices, which, in their original destination, may have had an air of magnificence; but now only increase the deepness of the gloom.

The Franciscan church, dedicated to St. Antonio, the great patron of the city, contains the body of that holy person, inclosed in a sarcophagus, under an altar, in the middle of the chapel. It is said to emit a most agreeable flavour; but the heretics assert, that the cunning ecclesiastics rub the marble every morning with certain balsams, before the votaries come to pay their devotions.

Our author sarcastically remarks, "that if this sweet odour really proceeds from the holy Franciscan, he emits a different smell from any of the brethren of that order, whom I had ever an opportunity of approaching."

The walls of this church are covered with votive offerings, consisting of representations of almost every part of the human body, in gold or silver, in token of cures performed by the saint.

At a small distance from the church is the school of St. Antonio, in which many of his actions are painted in fresco; some of them by Titian. Many extraordinary miracles are recorded of this saint. One in particular, Dr. Moore thinks, if often repeated, might

endanger the peace of families. The saint thought proper to endow a new-born child with the faculty of speech, when, with infantine impudence, it declared, in an audible voice, before a large company, who was its *real* father.

In short, the miracles attributed to this celebrated saint exceed in number and belief. On one occasion, when an impious Turk had placed fire-works under the chapel, with an intention to blow it up, they affirm, that St. Anthony hallooed three times from his marble coffin, which terrified the infidel, and discovered the plot. This miracle is most miraculous, as the saint's tongue was cut out, and is actually preserved in a crystal vase, and shewn as a precious relic.

From the tower of the Franciscan church, they had a delightful view of the environs of Padua. All the distant objects seemed charming and flourishing; while every thing under their eyes indicated wretchedness and decay.

The church of St. Justina, after the design of Palladio, is a most beautiful fabric. It is said to have been built on the spot where that saint suffered martyrdom. In front of the church is a wide area, called the Prato delle Valle, where booths and shops are erected for all kinds of merchandise during the fair. Part of this space is never allowed to be profaned by traders, because it is believed that many Christian martyrs suffered on the spot.

The ornaments of the church of St. Justina consist of Mosaic work of marble; of various colours and of pictures. In relics it is peculiarly rich; and the Benedictines, to whom it belongs, assert, that they are in possession of the bodies of the two evangelists, St. Matthew and St. Luke. The Franciscans, belonging to a convent at Venice, contest the second of these two great prizes, and the decision of the dispute has been submitted to the pope; but his holiness, not-

withstanding his infallibility, has not been able to make either side withdraw their pretensions.

The hall of the town-house of Padua is very large. Its length is about three hundred feet, and breadth one hundred. It is ornamented with busts and statues of eminent persons. The cenotaph of Livy, who was a native of Padua, is erected here.

The university, once so celebrated, is, like every thing else in Padua, much on the decline. The theatre for anatomy is very large, but little frequented. The licentious spirit of the students, which formerly rendered it dangerous to walk in the streets at night, is now entirely extinct. Their numbers being diminished, excesses could no longer be committed without detection; besides, most of the present students are designed for the priesthood.

A cloth manufactory is established in this city, and succeeds very well; but the immense number of beggars with which the place swarms, is a strong proof, that trade and manufactures, in general, are by no means in a flourishing condition.

"In the whole course of my life," says Dr. Moore, "I never saw such a number of beggars, at one time, as assailed us at the church of St. Antonio. The Duke of Hamilton gave all the money he had in his pocket to the clamorous multitude that surrounded him, on condition that they would hold their tongues and depart; but on the contrary, they became more numerous and vociferous than before. Strangers, who visit Padua, will do well, therefore, to observe the gospel injunction, and perform their charities in secret."

The natives of Padua are extremely fond of tracing the origin of their city to Antenor; and, accordingly, an old sarcophagus, with an unintelligible inscription on it, being dug up in 1283, they declared it to be the tomb of that illustrious Trojan, and placed it in one of the streets, surrounded with a balustrade, and a Latin inscription, to identify their hypothesis.

After a few days stay, they returned to Doglio, and visited some of the villas on the banks of the Brenta. The apartments were gay and spacious, and well adapted for summer ; but none of them seemed calculated even for an Italian winter.

Having embarked in their little vessel, which they had left at Doglio, they entered a canal which communicates with the Po, and were drawn along at a pretty good rate by two horses. The banks of this famous river are luxuriantly fertile, and they frequently amused themselves with walking on this classical ground, keeping pace with their vessel.

"It is not surprising," says Dr. Moore, "that the Po is so much celebrated by the Roman poets, since it is unquestionably the finest river in Italy,

"Where every stream in heavenly numbers flows."

It seems to have been the favourite river of Virgil, and he frequently alludes to it in his immortal verse. Mr. Addison too, at sight of this stream, is inspired with a degree of enthusiasm, which does not always animate his poetry.

"Fir'd with a thousand raptures, I survey
Eridanus through flow'ry meadows stray:
The king of floods! that, rolling o'er the plains,
The tow'ring Alps of half their moisture drains,
And proudly swoln, with a whole winter's snows,
Distributes wealth and plenty where he flows."

Notwithstanding all that the Latin poets, and, in imitation of them, those of other nations, have sung of the Po, I am convinced, says Dr. Moore, that no river in the world has been sung so well as the Thames.

"Thou too, great father of the British floods!
With joyful pride survey'st our lofty woods;
Where towering oaks their growing honours rear.
And future navies on thy shores appear:
Not Neptune's self from all his streams receives
A wealthier tribute than to thine he gives."

No seas so rich, so gay no banks appear,
 No lake so gentle, and no spring so clear:
 Nor Po so swells the fabling poet's lays,
 While led along the skies his current strays,
 As thine, which visits Windsor's fam'd abodes." **Porr.**

Denham too, and various other poets of eminence, have paid their tribute of praise to the noblest of British rivers, and to the richest river in the universe.

The magnificence of the streets, and the number of fine buildings, shew that Ferrara has once been a flourishing and opulent city. The present inhabitants, however, bear every mark of poverty, and their number is small in proportion to the extent of the town.

The duchy of Ferrara was formerly governed by its own dukes, and falling under a succession of wise and benevolent princes, it became one of the happiest and most flourishing spots in Italy.

In the year 1597, it was annexed to the papal see, and ever since has been gradually sinking into poverty and decay. Nothing, however, but some essential error in government could render a place, which enjoys so many local advantages as this, either poor or pitiable.

The citizens still retain an old privilege of wearing swords by their sides. This right extends to the lowest mechanics, who strut about with great dignity; and as swords are so much in fashion, so fencing is by a natural consequence, in high repute here.

Ferrara was formerly famous for a manufactory of sword blades. The Scotch Highlanders, who were much attached to this weapon, and endeavoured to procure it in the utmost perfection, used to deal with a celebrated maker, named Andrew di Ferrara, and hence true tempered blades have obtained the general appellation among them of Andrew Ferraras.

In the Benedictine church here, Ariosto lies buried. The degree of importance, says Dr. Moore, in which men are held by their contemporaries, and by posterity is very different. This fine fanciful bard has

done more honour to modern Italy, than one in fifty of the popes and princes, to which she has given birth; and while those, who were the gaze of the multitude during their lives, are now entirely forgotten, his fame increases with the lapse of time. In his life time, he probably derived importance, in the eyes of his countrymen, from the patronage of the house of Este; now he reflects a lustre, in the eyes of all Europe, on the illustrious names of his patrons, and the country where he was born.

The emperor, and two of his brothers, had lately lodged at the same inn where our travellers put up. The landlord was so vain of this honour, that he could not be brought to converse on any other subject; and he entertained them with a thousand anecdotes of his royal visitors. If asked what they could have for supper, the landlord would reply, that they should sup in the same room in which his imperial majesty dined. If they inquired when supper would be ready, he would answer, that the emperor preferred a fowl plain roasted, and the archduke was fond of fricasee.

To perpetuate the memory of this event, of the emperor and his brothers having dined at this house, the half-frantic landlord had put up a pompous inscription over the door of his inn; and had, as far as was in his power, given a kind of immortality to those illustrious personages, out of the profits of a dinner and a night's lodging.

They left Ferrara with six horses to each chaise, on account of the badness of the roads. As they approached Bologna, the country gradually improved in cultivation, and, at last, became one continued garden.

The vineyards are not divided by hedges, but by rows of elms and mulberry trees, from which the vines hang in the most picturesque and beautiful manner. The soil is immensely rich and fertile, and

hence has justly acquired the name of Bologna the Fat.

The town is well built and populous ; the number of inhabitants amounting to seventy thousand and upwards. The houses in general have lofty porticoes, a luxury in this warm climate.

The duchy of Bologna, which still retains the name of a republic, and sends an ambassador to the papal court, had several privileges granted to it, on submitting to the holy see. The civil government and police of the town are allowed to remain in the hands of the magistrates, who are chosen by the senate, originally consisting of forty persons ; but, since the republic came under the protection of the pope, of fifty.

The president of the senate is called the Gonfalonier, from his carrying the standard. He has guards to attend him during the two months he is in office, when another senator succeeds him, and so on in rotation.

In the midst of this affectation of independence, a cardinal legate, from Rome, governs Bologna, and the senate is a mere engine in his hands. His power continues for three years ; and this is reckoned the most considerable dignity in the disposal of the pope.

This ecclesiastical viceroy lives in great magnificence, and has numerous attendants and guards. Though his superiority may be mortifying to the senators and nobles, yet the people have every appearance of living under a mild and beneficent government.

The inhabitants of Bologna carry on a considerable trade, in silks and velvets. The country produces immense quantities of oil, wine, flax, and many rich hortulane productions. The common wine of the country is white and light, with an agreeable flavour.

Bologna contains many palaces, of which the Public is by far the most spacious, though not the most elegant. In this the cardinal legate is lodged. There are also apartments for the Gonfalonier, and halls or

chambers for some of the courts of justice. In this edifice are some celebrated productions of the pencil, particularly the Virgin and Infant, seated on a rainbow; and Sampson refreshing himself with the water which issues from the jaw-bone, with which he had just defeated the Philistines, both by Guido.

One of the most superb objects, however, in this town, is a noble marble fountain, in the area before the Palazzo Publico. The principal figure is a statue of Neptune, eleven feet high, with one hand stretched out, and the other holding the trident. Round this are figures of boys, dolphins, and syrens, all in bronze, and of the most masterly execution. The whole is the workmanship of Giovanni di Bologna, and is highly esteemed.

The university of Bologna is one of the most ancient and most celebrated seats of literature in Europe; and the academy for the arts and sciences, founded by Count Marsigli, is, of itself, sufficient to draw strangers to this place. Over the gate of this magnificent edifice is the subsequent liberal inscription:

BONONIENSE SCIENTIARUM ATQUE ARTIUM INSTITUTUM AD PUBLICUM TOTIUS ORBIS USUM.*

The library is large and valuable; and here, any person may study four hours daily. There are also apartments for the students of sculpture, painting, architecture, chymistry, anatomy, astronomy, and every branch of natural philosophy, with professors, who regularly read their lectures.

Honorary premiums are distributed every year among the most successful artists in painting, sculpture, and architecture.

The anatomical theatre is adorned with statues of celebrated physicians; and in the museum are abundance of anatomical preparations, and a complete suite

* The Bononian Academy of Arts and Sciences, for the general Use of the whole World.

of figures in wax. Our author, however, thinks the whole infinitely inferior to the noble museum, of Dr. Hunter.

The church of St. Petronius is the largest in Bologna. On its pavement Cassini drew his meridian line, and within the walls of this same edifice Charles V. was crowned. A pious Catholic, however, values it more on account of the miracle performed here. A soldier being at play, and in danger of losing his money, offered up a very fervent prayer to the Virgin for better luck; but as her ladyship was not in the humour to listen to the supplications of a gambler, this furious wretch drew his sword, and wounded both the Virgin and the child. He instantly fell motionless to the ground, and in this state was carried to prison, where he was speedily condemned to an ignominious death. The sincerity of his repentance softened the Virgin, and she restored him to the use of his limbs, on which the judges took the hint, and granted him a full pardon. As a confirmation of this memorable event, they shew the identical sword with which the assault was made.

A Dominican convent, situated on the top of a hill, about three miles from this city, is in possession of a portrait of the Virgin by St. Luke, which is said to have wrought many miracles. How they came by this picture is little known, and it looks like heresy to be asking questions.

A curious gallery, open to the south, and closed by a wall to the north, is built all the way from this city to the convent. On the open side it is supported by a long row of pillars, and was erected by voluntary contribution, in honour of the Virgin, and for the conveniency of pilgrims. Along this colonnade, the holy picture is brought once a year to visit the city, attended by an immense concourse of people carrying wax tapers, bells ringing, and cannon firing.

The palaces of the Bolognese nobility are furnished in a magnificent taste, and contain paintings of great

value. The galleries and apartments are spacious and fine; but in exactness in finishing are far inferior to many English houses.

Next to Rome itself, perhaps no city in the world is so rich in paintings as Bologna. The churches and palaces, besides many admired pieces by other masters, are full of the works of the eminent painters who were natives of this place.

"It requires no knowledge in the art of painting, no connoisseurship," says Dr. Moore, "to discover the beauties of Guido: all who have eyes and a heart, must see and feel them. The most admired picture of this master is in the Sampieri palace, and is distinguished by a silk curtain hanging before it. The subject is the Repentance of St. Peter, and consists of two figures, that of the saint, who weeps, and a young apostle, who endeavours to comfort him."

The only picture at Bologna, which can dispute celebrity with this, is that of St. Cecilia in the church of St. George in Monte. This is highly praised by Addison, and is reckoned one of Raphael's capital performances. Dr. Moore, however, candidly confesses, that he could not discover its superlative merit, and therefore excuses himself from expatiating on an art in which he does not pretend to judgment.

In their way to Ancona, they passed through Ravenna, an unpleasant town, though at one time dignified with the seat of empire; for, when Attila left Italy, Valentinian preferred it to Rome for his residence, that he might be ready to repel the first inroads of the Huns, and other barbarians, who poured down the banks of the Danube.

For the same reason, Theodoric, king of the Ostrogoths, kept his court here. The ruins of his palace and tomb now forms part of the antiquities of Ravenna.

In their way they passed the river of Pisatello, the famous Rubicon, which lies between this town and Rimini, and was the ancient boundary between Italy and Cisalpine Gaul. No Roman could pass this in

arms, without being deemed an enemy to his country. It is well known, however, that Cæsar passed it, and thus laid the foundation of the civil wars, which terminated in the destruction of the liberty of Rome.

Though Rimini is in a state of great decay, there are some monuments of antiquity in it worthy of attention. It is the ancient Arminium, the first town that Cæsar took possession of after passing the Rubicon. In the market-place is a kind of stone pedestal, with an inscription, indicating, that on it Cæsar stood and harangued his army; but history gives no confirmation of this.

They next passed through Pesaro, a pleasant town, with a handsome fountain in the market-place, and a statue of Pope Urban VIII. in a sitting posture.

In the churches of this town are some valuable paintings of Baroccio, who lived about the middle of the sixteenth century, and whose colours seem improved by age.

The road along the Adriatic is very agreeable. The next place they came to was Fanum, the ancient Fanum Fortunæ. However religious the Italian towns may be, they are all proud of some connection with the heathen divinities. An image of the goddess Fortune is erected on the fountain in the market-place, and the inhabitants shew some ruins, which they pretend belonged to the temple of that deity.

Here are also the remains of a triumphal arch, erected in white marble, in honour of Augustus.

The churches of this town are adorned with some excellent pictures. The marriage of Joseph by Guercino, is peculiarly admired.

A few miles beyond Fano, they crossed the river Metro, where Claudius Nero defeated Asdrubal. This was, perhaps, the most important victory ever gained by a Roman general, as it prevented a junction between Asdrubal and his brother, and perhaps prevented a termination being put to the Roman state.

They next came to Senegallia, another sea-port

town on this coast. It contains little remarkable, except during the time of the annual fair, when it is much resorted to by merchants from Venice, and all the towns on both sides the Adriatic, from Sicily and the Archipelago. England likewise carries on a very profitable trade with all the towns of Romagna, from which our merchants purchase large quantities of raw silk, and afterwards sell it, when manufactured, to the inhabitants. They provide them also with a variety of cotton and linen cloths.

From Senegallia to Ancona is about fifteen miles. They travelled the greatest part of this way in the dark, much against the advice of their Italian servants, who assured them that this road was infested with robbers from the coast of Dalmatia, who land from their boats, and carry off what booty they can procure. In their progress they were overtaken by some fellows in sailor's dresses, who attempted to cut of their trunks from behind their chaises; but finding the company too large to be attacked, they desisted from their designs.

Ancona is said to have been founded by the Syracusans, who fled from the tyranny of Dionysius. The town was originally built on a hill, but the houses have gradually been continued down the slope towards the sea. The cathedral has a very elevated situation, and from it there is a very advantageous view of the town, the sea, and the environs. The church is supposed to have been built on the site of a temple dedicated to Venus.

The inequalities of the ground, on which the town stands, prevent it from appearing elegant; but it seems to be advancing in opulence. Some of the nobility have the resolution and good sense to despise the ancient prejudice against commerce, and avowedly engage in it.

Our travellers met with several English traders on the 'Change, which was crowded with seafaring men and merchants from various quarters. There are also

numerous Jews established in this city; and whether they contribute to the prosperity of a place or not, may admit of doubt; but it is a certain fact, that they seldom settle but in thriving situations.

The commerce of Ancona has rapidly increased of late years, since it was made a free port, and encouragement given to manufactures. The mole, built to render the harbour more secure, is a noble work. It was begun by Clement XII. and carried on with redoubled spirit by Benedict XIV.

This mole was founded in the ruins of the ancient one, erected by Trajan. The stone of Istria was used at first, till the exportation of it was prohibited by the republic of Venice, which was naturally inimical to a work that was likely to be the means of diminishing its commerce. A quarry of excellent stone was afterwards found in the vicinity: and a kind of sand, which, when mixed with lime, forms a composition as hard as stone is brought from the neighbourhood of Rome.

This building is two thousand feet in length, one hundred in breadth, and about sixty in depth from the surface of the sea. In fine, it appears in its stupendous extent, more analogous to the revenues of ancient than of modern Rome.

Near to this stands the Triumphal Arch of Trajan; erected in gratitude to that emperor, for the improvements he made in this harbour at his own expence. Next to the Maison Quarrée at Nismes, it is the most beautiful and perfect monument of Roman taste and magnificence out of the capital. The fluted Corinthian pillars on the two sides, are of the finest proportions; and the Parian marble, of which they are composed, is preserved by the sea vapour, as white and shining as when it was first polished from the rock.

"I viewed," says Dr. Moore, "this charming piece of antiquity with sentiments of pleasure and admiration, which sprang from the elegant taste of the artist who planned it, and the humane, amiable virtues of the great man to whose honour it was raised, and

the grandeur and policy of the people, who, by such rewards, prompted their princes to wise and beneficent undertakings."

From Ancona to Loreto, the road runs through a fine country, composed of a number of beautiful hills and intervening vales. Loreto itself is a small town, standing on an eminence about three miles from the sea. The accommodations are very indifferent indeed, considering the great resort of pilgrims to visit the Holy Chapel. It is well known that this was originally a small house in Nazareth, inhabited by the Virgin Mary. It was held in great veneration by all believers in Jesus, and at length was consecrated into a chapel, and dedicated to the Virgin, on which occasion it is pretended St. Luke made that identical image, which is now dignified by the name of our Lady of Loreto.

This sanctified edifice was allowed to sojourn in Galilee as long as the Christians could keep possession of it; but when infidels got possession of the country, a band of angels, to save it from pollution, took it up in their arms, and conveyed it from Nazareth to a castle in Dalmatia. A blaze of celestial light, and a concert of divine music, accompanied it during its journey, according to the legend; and when the angels rested themselves in a wood, the trees bowed their heads to the ground.

Dalmatia being probably thought still too near to the infidels, the same angels gave it another lift; and placed it in a field belonging to a noble lady, called Laurretta, from whom the chapel takes its name. This field, however, being much infested by banditti, the angels removed it to the top of a hill belonging to two brothers, who, equally enamoured of their new visitor, became jealous, fought, and fell by mutual wounds.

These ill chosen stations, in some measure, seem to impeach the judgment of the angels who had the conduct of the business; but at last they fixed the chapel where it now stands; and for the space of

four hundred years and upwards, it has lost all disposition to rambling.

Before they visited the Santa Casa, as it is called, one of their Italian servants seriously advised them not to attempt to break off any pieces of the stone, as he knew a Venetian who was guilty of this sacrilege, in hopes that such a precious relic might bring him better luck, and whose breeches pocket was burnt through, as if it had been by aquafortis, and his thighs miserably scorched. This belief has probably saved the holy chapel from being carried away by the devout.

This edifice stands due east and west, at the farther end of a large church which has been built round it. This may be considered as the external covering, or great coat, of the Santa Casa, which has an internal covering, or case of the choicest marble, after a plan of San Savino's, and ornamented with bas-reliefs in the finest style of the age of Leo X.

The real house is only thirty-two feet long, fourteen wide, and eighteen high at the sides. The centre of the roof is four or five feet higher than the eaves. The walls are composed of a reddish substance, of an oblong square form, resembling Italian bricks, and it is probable, they are nothing else; though it is pretended there is not a single particle of brick in their whole composition.

There is a small interval between the walls of the ancient house and the marble case, round which the pilgrims crawl on their knees, kissing the ground, and saying their prayers with great fervour. Dr. Moore says, "They discovered some degree of eagerness to be nearest the wall; not, I am persuaded, with a view of saving their own labour, by contracting the circumference of their circuit; but, from an idea, that the evolutions they were performing, would be more beneficial to their souls, the nearer they were to the sacred house."

It is divided within into two unequal portions, by

a kind of grate-work of silver. The division towards the west is about three-fourths of the whole : that to the east is called the Sanctuary. In the larger division, the walls are left bare, to shew the true original construction of Nazareth stone. At the lower or western end is a window, the same through which the angel-Gabriel entered at the annunciation. The architraves of this window are covered with silver. Numerous gold and silver lamps decorate the chapel, the gifts of royal bigotry, and of individual superstition. Some of the silver lamps weigh one hundred and twenty pounds : one of gold, a present from the republic of Venice, weighs thirty-seven pounds.

In the sanctuary stands the famous image, surrounded with gold and silver angels, of considerable size. The walls of this part are plated with silver, and adorned with crucifixes, precious stones, and votive gifts of various kinds.

The figure of the Virgin herself by no means corresponds with the furniture of her house. She is a little woman, about four feet high, with the features and complexion of a negro. "Of all the sculptors that ever existed, assuredly," says Dr. Moore, "St. Luke, by whom this figure is reported to have been made, was the least of a flatterer."

The figure of the infant Jesus, by the same artist, is of a piece with that of the Virgin : he holds a large golden globe in one hand, and the other is extended in the act of blessing. Both figures have crowns on their heads, enriched with diamonds.

The Virgin is richly habited, but in a bad taste ; which our author thinks is not to be wondered at, when she has only priests for her tire-women.

In a small place behind the sanctuary, is kept some of the furniture belonging to the Virgin, particularly a little earthen pottinger, out of which the infant used to eat. The pilgrims bring rosaries, little crucifixes, and Agnus Dei's, which the obliging priest shakes for

half a minute in this dish, after which they acquire the virtue of curing various diseases.

Above one hundred masses are daily said in this chapel, and in the church in which it stands. The music is remarkably fine, as a certain number of the chaplains are, in effect, eunuchs.

The jewels and riches in the treasury are of immense value; they are the accumulated testimonies of human folly, of royal, noble, and rich bigotry, and of that false religion, which teaches men to compound with God for the pardon of sins, by any other means than by faith, repentance, and amendment of life.

"It has been said," observes our author, "that those gifts are occasionally melted down for the benefit of the state, and also, that the most precious of the jewels are picked out, and false stones substituted in their room. This is an affair entirely between the Virgin and the pope: if she does not, I know no other person who has a right to complain."

Though Loretto is still the object of adoration, pilgrimages to it from distant countries are not so frequent as formerly, and are now generally performed by the poorer and more ignorant class of the people. They sing their matins and evening hymns aloud, and then depart; so that there is a constant succession of visitors to the Santa Casa.

The only trade of Loretto consists of rosaries, crucifixes, Madonnas, Agnus Dei's, and medals, which are manufactured here, and sold to pilgrims. The evident poverty, however, of those manufacturers and traders, and of the town in general, sufficiently prove, that the reputation of our Lady of Loretto is greatly on the decline.

In the great church, which contains the holy chapel, are confessionals, where the penitents; from every country of Europe, may be confessed in their own language, priests being always in waiting for that purpose, furnished with long white rods, with which they

touch the heads of the absolved, who, after the ceremony, immediately retire.

In the spacious area, before the church, is an elegant marble fountain, supplied with water from an adjoining hill by an aqueduct. These public ornaments are very common in Italy, and at once please the eye and refresh the air. In this space also stands a statue of Sextus V. and over the portal of the church is a statue of the Virgin.

The gates of the church are of bronze, embellished with basso-relievos of excellent workmanship; the subjects taken from the scriptures.

Neither the sculpture, the paintings, the treasure or jewels, interested Dr. Moore so much as the iron grates before the chapels in the great church. When he was told that they were made of the fetters and chains of the Christian slaves, who were freed from bondage by the glorious victory of Lepanto, they commanded his attention more than all the ornaments and riches of the holy chapel.

The ideas that rush into the mind on hearing a circumstance of this kind, are inexpressibly affecting. To think of four thousand of our fellow creatures, torn from the endearments of friendship, and the sweets of society, chained to the oar, and subjected to every ill and indignity, at one blessed moment freed from slavery, restored to the embraces of their friends, and enjoying with them all the raptures of victory, is a scene on which the imagination fixes with rapture.

On leaving Loretto, they proceeded through a beautiful country to Macerata, a small town, situated on a hill. From thence they continued their journey to Tolentino, where they passed the night at the worst inn they had, yet seen in Italy, though the best in the place.

"The poor people, however," says Dr. Moore, "shewed the utmost desire to please; and *they* must have unfortunate tempers indeed, who, observing this,

could have shocked them by fretfulness, or an air of dissatisfaction."

Next morning they encountered the Apennines, and found the fatigue of the journey compensated for by the beauty and variety of the views among these mountains. On the face of one of the highest of them, they observed the habitation of an old infirm hermit, and wondered how he could scramble up and down, to procure the necessaries of life; but were informed, that his reputation for sanctity was so great, that he was amply supplied with provisions, in return for the benefit of his prayers.

There are mountains and precipices among the Apennines, which do not appear contemptible even in the eyes of those who have travelled among the Alps; while, on the other hand, those delightful plains, contained within the bosom of the former, are infinitely superior in beauty and fertility, to the valleys among the latter.

They now entered the rich province of Umbria, and soon after arrived at Foligno. This is a thriving town, and contains several manufactories. In a convent of nuns is a famous picture by Raphael, generally visited by travellers.

The situation of Foligno is peculiarly happy. It stands in a charming valley, highly cultivated, and watered by the Clitumnus. The change of climate, on descending from the Apennines to this, is as sudden as it is agreeable.

Their next stage was Vene, in which is a little building, adorned with six Corinthian columns. On one side is a crucifix in basso-relievo, with vine-branches curling round it. Some inscriptions on this building mention the RESURRECTION, whence it is conjectured that this was converted into a Christian chapel at an early period; but the style of architecture is too fine to warrant the supposition that this was its original destination. Hence it has been supposed by some to be a temple in honour of the river god, Clitumnus.

This river was much celebrated by the poets, who all countenance the popular opinion, with regard to the quality of its waters. The breed of white cattle, which gave its banks so much celebrity, still remains. Our travellers saw many of them as they passed; some milk white, but the greatest part of them greyish.

Spoletto, the capital of Umbria, is seated on a high rock. Its ancient importance is chiefly exhibited in the inscriptions which record its fame. One over the Porto di Fuga runs thus :

ANNIBAL

CÆSIS AD THRASYMENUM ROMANIS
URBEM ROMAM INFENSO AGMINE PETENS
SPOLETO MAGNA SUORUM CLADE REPULSUS,
INSIGNI FUGA PORTÆ NOMEN FECIT.*

This town is still supplied with water, by means of an ancient aqueduct, one of the most entire, and highest in Europe. In the centre is a double arcade, from whence the arches diminish in height towards the sloping sides of the two mountains, which this noble work unites.

Quitting Spoletto, they passed over the highest of the Apennines, and descended through a forest of olive trees, to the fruitful valley watered by the Nera. In this stands Ferni, the ancient Interamna. The emperor Tacitus and his brother Florianus were natives of this city ; but it derives its chief honour from having produced the historian Tacitus.

Near this is a celebrated cataract, generally visited by strangers. Innumerable streams, from the heights of the Apennines, meeting in one channel, form the river Velino, which flows some way with a gentle

* Hannibal, having defeated the Romans at Thrasymene, and marching his army to Rome, was repulsed at Spoletto with great slaughter. The memorable flight of the Carthaginians gave name to this gate.

current, till the plain terminates, on a sudden, in a precipice three hundred feet high, over which the river dashes with tremendous violence.

The distance from Terni to Narni, is seven miles; the road uncommonly good, and the country delightful. At Narni our author viewed the bridge of Augustus, a stately fabric, wholly of marble, and without any cement. One of the arches remains entire, and others appear in ruins.

This fabric is usually called Augustus's bridge, and is unquestionably alluded to by Martial. Some judicious travellers, however, imagine it to be the remains of an aqueduct, and not a bridge; but probably it may have served the purpose of both.

The town is very poor and thinly inhabited. It boasts, however, of being the birth-place of the emperor Nerva, and some other celebrated men.

From Narni to Otricoli, the road is rough and mountainous. This is a poor village, but advantageously situated on a rising ground. Between this and the Tiber are many loose fragments and vaults, supposed to be the ruins of the ancient Otriculum.

The only place of note between this and Rome, is Civita Castellana, which is considered, by many antiquarians, as the Fescennium of the ancients. It stands on a high rock, and formerly must have been a place of some consequence, like most of the other towns on the Flaminian way.

"This, I am convinced," observes Dr. Moore, "is the only country in the world, where the fields become more desolate, as you approach the capital. After having traversed the cultivated and fertile valleys of Umbria, one is doubly affected at beholding the deplorable state of poor, neglected Latium. For several posts before you arrive at Rome, few villages, little cultivation, and scarcely any inhabitants, are to be seen. In the Campania of Rome, formerly the best cultivated and best peopled spot in the universe, no trees, no houses, no inclosures, nothing but the scattered ruins

of temples and tombs, presenting the idea of a country depopulated by a pestilence. All is motionless, silent, and forlorn. In the midst of these deserted fields, the ancient mistress of the world rears her head in melancholy majesty."

On their arrival at Rome, their first care was to wait on the Prince Guistiniani, for whom they had letters from a relation of his at Vienna. Nothing could exceed the politeness which he and his princess shewed them. He immediately paid his respects to the Duke of Hamilton, and took them in his own carriage to every house of distinction. Two or three hours a day were spent in his ceremony at first; but after being once presented, no farther introduction or invitation was necessary.

They generally spent their mornings in visiting the antiquities and paintings in the palaces. On those occasions they were accompanied by Mr. Byres, a gentleman of real taste and knowledge. Two or three hours every evening they passed at the conversaziones; for it frequently happens, that several of the nobility have these assemblies at the same time; and almost all the company, of a certain rank, make it a point, if they go to any, to go to all. Thus, though there is a continual change of place, there is little change of company, or variation in amusement; but this circumstance alone is found an useful accomplice in the murder of a tedious evening. The company fly from one place to another, in search of superior gratification, and are generally disappointed at last.

The conversaziones are always held in the principal apartment of the palace, which is generally on the second, but sometimes on the third floor. On entering the hall where the footmen of the company are assembled, the name of the visitor is pronounced aloud by some servants of the family, and repeated by others in passing along. On reaching the apartment where the company is assembled, the master and mistress are ready to receive them, and after a short compli-

ment, the new comers mix with the company, which is sometimes so large, that none but the ladies can sit down.

There is always a greater number of men than women : for no lady comes without a gentleman to hand her. This gentleman, who acts the part of a cavaliero servente, may be her relation in any degree, or her lover, or both. He may be connected with her in any way he pleases, says Dr. Moore, but one—he must *not* be her husband. A man must not be seen handing his wife in public in this city.

At Cardinal Berni's assembly, the company were served with coffee, lemonade, and iced confections of various kinds ; but this custom is not universal. In short, at a *conversazione* there is an opportunity of seeing a number of well-dressed people, of speaking to acquaintances, bowing to the rest, and of being squeezed and pressed among the best company of Rome. Little conversation takes place at such meetings, so that their name appears misapplied.

The company breaks up about nine, except a small select party invited to supper. Convivial entertainments, indeed, are rare among modern Romans. The magnificence of the nobility displays itself in other articles than in the luxuries of the table : they generally dine at home, and in a very private manner.

Strangers are seldom invited to dinner, except by foreign ambassadors. Our travellers, however, found the hospitality of Cardinal Berni make up for every deficiency of that nature. Nothing could exceed the elegant magnificence of his table, nor the splendid hospitality in which he lived. Years had not impaired his wit or vivacity ; and no man could support the pretensions of the French nation to superior politeness, better than this gentleman, who was their ambassador at Rome.

The streets are not lighted ; and were it not for the devotion of individuals, which induces them sometimes to place candles before the statues of the Virgin, Rome would be in utter darkness. The lackeys carry

dark lanterns behind the carriages of people of the first distinction. The cardinals and other ecclesiastics, it seems, do not chuse to have their coaches seen before the doors of every house they visit ; and the inferior ranks of the citizens appear to have as little wish for light, which would only expose their amorous assignations.

The Italians in general have a remarkable air of gravity, which they preserve, even when the subject of conversation leads to gaiety. The Roman ladies have a languor in their countenances which promises sensibility, and without the talkativeness of the French or the frankness of the Venetian women, they seem no way averse to form connections with strangers. The Duke of Hamilton was presented to a beautiful young lady at one of the assemblies, and happening to mention that he had heard she was lately married, "Yes," says she, "my lord ; but my husband is an old man. O Holy Virgin," added she in a most affecting tone of voice, "how exceeding old he is !"

Authors are much divided about the population of ancient Rome, some making it amount to seven millions. It is probable, however, that this is an exaggeration ; nor is it likely that its extent ever exceeded the wall built by Belisarius, which is about thirteen or fourteen miles in circumference, and is still standing.

The buildings, however, without the walls, were certainly of vast extent ; and we are told that strangers, who viewed this immense plain covered with houses, imagined that they had already entered Rome, when they were thirty miles from the walls of that city.*

Some of the seven hills, on which Rome was built, appear now but gentle swellings, from the rubbish

* Such an immense collection of buildings always contain within themselves the principle of decay. When a capital becomes overgrown, the state is generally verging to a dissolution.

filling up the vales. Some are principally covered with gardens and vineyards ; and about two-thirds of the surface within the walls, are either in this situation, or covered with ruins. The whole population is calculated at one hundred and seventy thousand ; which, though greatly inferior to its ancient numbers, is certainly superior to what it has been at intermediate periods.

Some of the principal streets are perfectly straight. The Corso, as it is called, is most frequented. Here the nobility display their equipages during the carnival, and take an airing in fine evenings. It is indeed the great scene of Roman magnificence and amusement.

The shops on each side are three or four feet higher than the street, and there is a foot passage on a level with them. The palaces, of which there are several in this street, range in a line with the houses, without having courts before them, as in Paris ; or being shut up, as some of the residences of the nobility in London.

The Strada Felice, in the higher part of the city, is about a mile and a half long, and runs in a straight line, but the view is broken by the fine church of St. Maria Maggiore, this street is crossed by another called the Strada di Porta Pia, at one end of which is a magnificent gate, and at the other four colossal statues in white marble, of two horses led by two men, supposed to be representations of Alexander taming Bucephalus ; or, according to others, of Castor and Pollux. They stand before the papal palace, on the Quirinal hill, and have a noble effect.

It would be difficult to convey an idea of the smaller streets ; it may therefore be observed, in general, that Rome exhibits a strange mixture of magnificent and interesting, common and beggarly, objects.

The church of St. Peter, in the opinion of many, surpasses, in size and magnificence, the finest monuments of ancient architecture. The Grecian and

Roman temples were rather elegant than large. The Pantheon is the most entire antique temple in Rome. It is said that Michael Angelo made the dome of St. Peter's of the same diameter as the Pantheon, to shew his superiority over the ancient architects.

The approach to St. Peter's is very grand. A magnificent portico advances on each side from the front, forming two squares: the third is closed by the front of the church, and the fourth is open. A colonnade four columns deep, commences at the extremities of the porticoes, and forms the most superb area perhaps ever seen before any building.

This colonnade is crowned with a balustrade, supporting a great number of statues; and consists of above three hundred large pillars, forming three separate walks. In the middle stands an Egyptian obelisk of granite; and to the right and left of this, two very beautiful fountains refresh the air with streams of clear water.

The length of St. Peter's, taken on the outside, is exactly seven hundred and thirty feet, and its breadth five hundred and twenty. The height, from the pavement to the top of the cross, is four hundred and fifty. The grand portico before the entrance is two hundred and sixteen feet long and forty wide.

It is impossible in this place to attempt a description of the statues, basso-relievos, columns, pictures, and various ornaments of this church: such an account would fill volumes. The finest of all the ornaments have a probability of being longer preserved than could have once been imagined, by the astonishing improvements which have been lately made in the art of copying pictures in Mosaic. By this means the works of Raphael and other great painters will be transmitted to late posterity, with little diminution of the beauty of the originals.

Our travellers were present at the procession of the *Possesso*, which is performed by every pope,

soon after his election, and is equivalent to a coronation in England. On this occasion the pope goes to the Basilica of St. John Latuan, the most ancient, as it is said, of all the churches in Rome, and the mother of all the churches in Christendom. From this he proceeds to the Capitol, and receives the keys of that fortress.

The Prince Guistiniani procured a place for them at the house of the senator in the Capitol. On their arrival, they were surprized to find the main body of the palace and the wings, all hung with crimson silk, laced with gold. The bases and capitals of the pillars, where the silk could not be accurately applied, were gilt in the most gaudy style.

In the balcony, where they were placed, they found a number of ladies, of the first distinction in Rome. The men of rank have mostly some function in the procession.

His holiness's departure from the Vatican, was announced by a discharge of a cannon from the castle of St. Angelo, on the top of which the standard of the church was flying. The officers of the pope's horseguards were dressed in a style equally rich and becoming, with a profusion of plumes in their hats. The Swiss guards were dressed in real coats of mail, with steel helmets, as if they had been to take the Capitol by storm. Their appearance was strongly contrasted with that of the Roman barons, who were on horseback, without boots, and in full dress. Each of them was preceded by four pages, their hair depending in ringlets to the middle of their backs; they were followed by a number of servants in rich liveries.

Bishops and other ecclesiastics succeeded the barons, and then came the cardinals in purple robes, which covered their horses, except the head. Last of all comes the pope himself, on a milk-white mule, distributing blessings with an unsparing hand among the multitude; who follow him with acclamations of Viva il Santo Padre, and prostrating themselves on the

ground before his mule, beg his benediction. The holy father took particular care to wave his hand in the form of a cross, to give his blessing the greater efficacy. Two servants held the bridle of his mule, that he might be perfectly at liberty to distribute his favours.

At the entrance of the Capitol, the keys were delivered into the hands of his holiness by the senator; and after a blessing, they were again restored to him. Proceeding from the Capitol a deputation of Jews meet the pope, headed by the chief rabbi, who presented him with a long scroll of parchment, on which was written the whole law of Moses. His holiness received the present in a very gracious manner; but gave the rabbi to understand, that he rejected his interpretation of the law, which was already fulfilled by the coming of the Messiah. The rabbi knew it was in vain to dispute; he bowed his head in silence and retired. Meanwhile his holiness proceeded in triumph through the principal streets to the Vatican.

This procession is said to be one of the most shewy and magnificent which ever takes place in Rome; yet our author says it did not afford him much satisfaction; nor could all their pomp and finery prevent an uneasy recollection, mixed with sentiments of contempt, from obtruding on his mind. To feel unmixed admiration, continues he, in beholding the pope and his cardinals marching in triumph to the Capitol, one must forget those who walked formerly to the same place—the immortal heroes and worthies of ancient Rome, compared with whom, popes and cardinals sink into insignificance.

Proceed we now take a short review of some of the most celebrated antiquities. The Pantheon, though not the largest, is the most perfect of the Roman temples. In spite of the depredations sustained from the Goths, the Vandals, and the popes, it still remains a beautiful monument of Roman taste. The

pavilion of the great altar, which stands under the cupola in St. Peter's, and the four wreathed pillars of Corinthian brass which support it, were formed out of the spoils of the Pantheon, which, after all, has a probability of outliving its proud rival.

From the round form of the Pantheon, it has obtained the name of Rotunda: its height is one hundred and fifty feet, and its breadth nearly the same. Within, it is divided into eight compartments, each of which is distinguished by two fluted Corinthian pillars, and as many pilasters of Giallo Antico. The wall is perpendicular for half the height of the temple; it then slopes forwards; as it ascends, the circumference gradually diminishing, till it terminates in an opening about twenty-five feet in diameter, which lights the whole with astonishing effect.

The portico was added by Marcus Agrippa, the son-in-law of Augustus. It is supported by sixteen pillars of granite, each five feet in diameter, and single blocks. On the frieze in the front is the following inscription:

M. AGRIPPA L. F. CONSUL. TERTIUM FECIT.*

The Pantheon itself is generally supposed to be much more ancient than the Augustan age; and that this addition, though very beautiful, is not in unison with the simplicity of the rest.

As the Pantheon is the most entire, the amphitheatre of Vespasian, called the Coliseum, is the most stupendous monument of antiquity in Rome. This vast structure was built of Tiburtine stone, which is remarkable durable; and had it met with no worse enemy than time, it might have been the admiration of the latest ages. The fury of barbarians, however, and the zeal and avarice of bigots, have done more than the slow corrosions of years, towards the demolition of this pile.

* Founded by Marcus Agrippa, the son of Lucius, during his third consulship.

About one half the external circuit still remains, from which a pretty exact idea may be formed of the original structure. By a computation made by Mr. Byres, it was capable of containing eighty-five thousand spectators. Fourteen chapels are now erected within side, representing the stages of our Saviour's passion. This expedition of consecrating them into Christian chapels and churches, has saved some of the finest remains of heathen magnificence from utter destruction.

Our admiration, however, of the Romans is tempered with horror, when we reflect on the use formerly made of this immense building, and the dreadful scenes which passed on the arena; where not only criminals condemned to death, but also prisoners taken in war, were obliged to butcher each other for the entertainment of an inhuman populace. The combats of gladiators were first introduced at funerals only, where prisoners were obliged to assume that profession; but at last, it became customary to hire men, who had been bred to this horrid business, on days of public rejoicing; or when the great wished to entertain their friends; or to catch at popular applause, by gratifying the barbarous taste of the lower ranks.

As these combats formed the supreme pleasure of the people of Rome at one period, the most cruel of their emperors were sometimes the most popular, merely because they indulged the people without restraint in their favourite amusement. When Marcus Aurelius thought it necessary, for the public service, to recruit his army from the gladiators of Rome, it excited more discontent among the people than the wildest pranks of Caligula.

In the times of some of the emperors, the lower class of the Roman citizens were degraded by every vice and meanness; they subsisted on the largesses of the great, and passed their whole time in the circus and amphitheatres, where every sentiment of humanity was obliterated by the dreadful scenes they

were habituated to see. That no occasion might be lost of giving a savage character to the populace, criminals were condemned to fight with wild beasts in the arena ; and, at other times, they were blindfolded, and in that condition obliged to cut and slaughter each other.

But, while we express horror and indignation at this brutal state of the Romans for the bloody combats of the amphitheatre, let us not consider this as proceeding from any peculiar cruelty of disposition inherent in that people ; but from the ill examples of a few, and the want of some mild and humane principles to restrain the evil propensities of men. He who arms a game-cock with steel, who delights in a boxing match, would soon feel equal pleasure in seeing armed men opposed to each other, by way of amusement, did not the influence of a pure religion, and a brighter example now restrain him. As soon as the benevolent precepts of Christianity were received by the Romans as laws of the true God, the prisoners and slaves were treated with humanity, and the bloody exhibitions in the amphitheatres ceased.

The approach to the Capitol, or the modern Campidoglio, is worthy of the genius of Michael Angelo. The building itself is raised by that great artist on the ruins of the ancient Capitol, and fronts St. Peter's church, with its back to the Forum and Old Rome.

The two sphynxes of basalt, the trophies erected in honour of Caius Marius, the colossal statues of Castor and Pollux ; the equestrian statue of Marcus Aurelius ; and the majestic female figure, said to be Roma Triumphans, all burst on the eye in quick succession, and fill the mind with wonder and reflection. Is there such another instance of the vicissitudes of human things, as the proud mistress of the world falling under the dominion of a priest ?

In the two wings of the modern palace, called the Campidoglio, the conservators of the city, corresponding to the ancient ædiles, have their apartments.

In the main body an Italian nobleman resides, with the title of Senator of Rome, the miserable representative of that senate which gave laws to the world.

The Forum Romanum exhibits a melancholy but interesting view of the devastation wrought by the united force of time, avarice, and bigotry. Near this are to be traced the remains of the temple of Jupiter Tonans, built by Augustus, in gratitude for having narrowly escaped death from a stroke of lightning; the remains of Jupiter Stator; the Temple of Concord; the Temples of Romulus and Remus, and of Antoninus and Faustina, both converted into churches; and the ruins of the magnificent Temple of Peace, built immediately after the taking of Jerusalem.

Of the various triumphal arches which formerly stood in Rome, there are only three remaining, all near the Capitol, and forming entries into the Forum; those of Titus, Septimus Severus, and Constantine. The last is by far the most magnificent; owing to its borrowed ornaments from the Forum of Trajan.

The relievos of the arch of Titus represent the table of shew bread, the trumpets and golden candlesticks, with seven branches, and other utensils brought from the temple of Jerusalem. The quarter allotted to the Jews is not far from this arch; but they always cautiously avoid passing through it, though it is their nearest way to the Campo Vaccino. This instance of sensibility is extremely affecting; and shews, that the patriotism of the Jews is equal to their attachment to their original institutions. There are said to be about nine thousand of them in Rome; the lineal descendants of those brought captive by Titus from Jerusalem.

There are many other interesting ruins in and about this part of Rome, too numerous to be particularized. The Tarpeian Rock, so often mentioned in the classics as the scene of execution, is a continuation of that on which the Capitol was built, and is now about fifty-eight feet perpendicular, though it

must once have been eighty. Criminals, precipitated from this rock, were literally thrown out of Old Rome into the Campus Martius, a large plain of a triangular shape; two sides of which were formed by the Tiber, and the base by the Capitol.

In this field assemblies of the people were held, military exercises performed, and elections made. The dead bodies of the most illustrious citizens were also burnt in this field, which was gradually adorned by statues and trophies; but every feature of its ancient appearance is now obliterated by the streets and buildings of modern Rome.

Trajan's pillar is one of the most admired antiquities of Rome. It is covered with basso-relievos representing his victories over the Dacians, and is one hundred and twenty feet high, exclusive of the statue. The ashes of Trajan were deposited in an urn at the bottom, and his statue was placed at the top. Pope Sixtus V. however, erected a brass statue of St. Peter in his room, with what propriety we leave our readers to judge.

Our travellers, during their residence in Rome, were present at the ceremony of the beatification of a saint. He was of the order of St. Francis, and a great many brethren of that society were present, and in high spirits on the occasion. On the day of solemnity, his holiness, and numerous ecclesiastical attendants, proceeded to St. Peter's church. Being assembled; a Franciscan friar made a long panegyric on the deceased, and did not forget to enumerate the miracles wrought by his bones. The Devil's Advocate, as he is called, then endeavoured to invalidate the testimony which had been given in favour of the expectant saint; but his labours were in vain: the devil lost his cause without the possibility of appeal; and St. Buonaventura obtained a place in the calendar.

It is, perhaps, difficult to trace the characters of nations from a short, or casual acquaintance with individuals. That the Italians have an uncommon

share of natural sagacity and acuteness, is scarcely to be denied ; but they are accused of being deceitful, perfidious, and revengeful ; and the frequent assassinations and murders which happen in the great towns of Italy, are brought as proofs of this serious charge. Our author, however, thinks, that the murders which occasionally happen, proceed from a deplorable want of police, and some impolitic customs, such as the use of sanctuary in churches, and convents in particular. Where the right of asylum has been taken away, as in the Grand Duke of Tuscany's dominions, instead of drawing a knife in their passion, the people fight with the same blunt weapons as in England. Amidst the paroxysms of rage, people always, in some measure, calculate on the future consequences ; and when they feel that punishment is inevitable, though they indulge their thirst of revenge, they will soon learn to moderate its heat.

" My idea of the Italians," says Dr. Moore, " is, that they are an ingenious, sober people, with quick feelings, and therefore irritable ; but when unprovoked, of a mild and obliging disposition, and less subject to avarice, envy, or repining at the narrowness of their circumstances, and the comparative wealth of others, than most other nations."

Thefts, and crimes which are not capital, are punished at Rome, and some other towns of Italy, by imprisonment, or what is called the Cord. This last is performed by tying the culprit's hands behind with a cord, which runs on a pulley, and then drawing him about twenty or thirty feet from the ground ; and, if lenity be intended, letting him down again in an easy gentle manner.

Breaking on the wheel is never used in Rome for any crime ; but sometimes they put in practice another mode of execution, more shocking in appearance than cruel in reality. The criminal being seated on a scaffold, the executioner strikes him behind on the head with a hammer, which deprives him of all sen-

sculpture in the world. The mattress on which this fine figure reclines, is the work of Bernini, and nothing can be more admirably executed. Some critics, indeed, say he has performed his task too well, as the admiration of the spectator is divided between the statue and the mattress.

Among the antiquities in this palace is a Centaur, in marble, with a Cupid mounted on his back. The latter has the cestus of Venus and the ivy crown of Bacchus, in allusion to beauty and wine: he beats the Centaur with his fist, and seems to kick with violence, to drive him along. The Centaur throws back his head and eyes with a look of remorse, as if he were unwilling, though forced, to proceed. The execution of this is admirable in itself; but it acquires additional merit, when considered as allegorical of men, who are hurried on by the violence of their passions, and lament their own weakness, while they find themselves unable to resist.

There is another figure, more valuable for its moral than its sculpture. It is a small statue of Venus Cloacina, trampling on an impregnated uterus, and tearing the wings of Cupid. The allegory indicates that prostitution is equally destructive of generation and love.

The statue, called Zingara, or the fortune-teller, has all the archness of expression in the countenance which belongs to those whose trade it is to impose on the credulity of the vulgar.

Seneca dying in the bath, in touchstone, stands in a mass of bluish marble, lined with porphyry. His knees seem to bend under him from weakness; and his whole features denote languor, faintness, and the approach of death.

The faun, dandling an infant Bacchus, is one of the gayest figures that can be imagined.

In this villa are likewise some highly esteemed pieces by Bernini; among which are *Æneas* carrying his father *Anchises*; *David* slinging the stone at *Goliath*.

tian; and Apollo pursuing Daphne, generally reckoned a master-piece.

The celebrated sculptures of Laocoon, in the Vatican, and of Niobe in the Villa de Medici, have been celebrated by every traveller. The ancients seem to have known how to express the passions in such a manner as to excite correspondent feelings; they are chaste in their designs; and when they wish to awaken pity, take care not to freeze with horror.

The Apollo of the Vatican, and the fighting Gladiator, the Farnesian Hercules, and the Belvidere Antinous, are celebrated all over Europe.*

Our author mentions an anecdote, which will give much insight into the manners of the modern Italians. One day, calling on an artist of his acquaintance, he met an old woman and a very fine girl coming out of his door. Having rallied the painter on his visitors, he was informed that the girl was hired on purpose to allow him to study the human proportions; and that indelicate as this might appear, for aught he knew or believed, she was strictly virtuous; and that her mother constantly attended on this exhibition of her daughter's charms. "I have," said the artist, "drawn her as Venus; but for any thing I know to the contrary, I should have approached nearer to her real character, had I painted her as Diana. She comes here merely in obedience to her parents, and gains her bread as innocently as if she were knitting purses in a convent, from morning to night, without seeing the face of a man. In different countries," continued he, "people think very differently on subjects of this kind. The parents of this girl to my knowledge, have refused considerable offers from men of fortune, to be allowed the privilege of visiting her. They are so very careful of preventing every thing of this nature, that she actually lies in the same bed with them both, which is another piece of

* Some of the most admirable of these fine pieces of antiquity are no longer to be seen at Rome: they are removed to France, being extorted as the purchase of peace.

indelicacy not uncommon among the lower order of the Italians. These poor people have the more merit in refusing such offers, as their acting otherwise would by no means be thought extraordinary; nor would it raise such scandal as in some countries of Europe."

"The present pope," says Dr. Moore, "who has assumed the name of Pius VI. is a tall, well-made man; * about sixty years of age, but retaining in his looks all the freshness of a much earlier period of life. He lays a greater stress on the ceremonious part of his religion than his predecessor, Ganganelli, in whose reign a great relaxation of church discipline took place.

Ganganelli was a man of moderation, good sense, and great simplicity of manners; and could not go through all the ostentatious parade, which his station required, without reluctance and marks of disgust. He knew that the opinions of mankind had undergone a very great change since those ceremonies were first established; and that the most respectable of the spectators considered as frivolous, what had once been held sacred. He was an enemy to fraud and hypocrisy of every kind; but however remiss he was in keeping his subjects ignorant, every one acknowledges his diligence and zeal in promoting their prosperity. He did all in his power to revive trade and to encourage manufactures and industry. He built no churches; but he repaired roads, restrained the malevolence of bigots, removed ancient prejudices, and promoted sentiments of charity and goodwill to mankind, without excepting even heretics.

His enemies, the Jesuits, gave him the name of the protestant pope, and by this intended calumny, paid the highest compliment to the man and the Christian. Yet politicians, as well as bigots, lamented his indifference to forms; for, however frivolous they

* He was Cardinal Braschi before his election.

were in themselves, they were justly considered of importance in such a government as Rome.

The present pope, before he was raised to that dignity, was considered as a firm believer in all the tenets of the Romish church, and a strict and scrupulous observer of all its injunctions and ceremonials. This probably influenced the conclave to elect him; for, in point of family, fortune, and connections, many had higher pretensions.

Under Ganganelli, Protestantism was regarded with diminished apprehension, and even Calvinists were treated with a degree of indulgence to which their inveterate enmity to the church of Rome gave them little title. Several instances of this are recorded; and the following extraordinary one, among the rest.

A Scotch Presbyterian, having heated his brains by reading the book of Martyrs, the cruelties of the Spanish inquisition, and similar publications, was seized with a dread that the same horrors were just about to be renewed. This terrible idea haunted his imagination day and night. He at last communicated his anxiety and distress of mind to a worthy, sensible clergyman, who lived in his neighbourhood; who did all in his power to convince him that his apprehensions were groundless. He likewise had the good sense to desire his relations to remove the volumes which had given rise to his phrenzy, and to substitute others of a less gloomy cast, which was carefully done.

The poor man, however, could not be prevailed on to read the books which were put in his way; but confined himself wholly to the study of the Revelations, particularly the parts which referred to the whore of Babylon, or in other words to the pope of Rome. This increased his malady; and he at length conceived the idea of proceeding immediately to Rome, and converting the pope to the Presbyterian religion.

Full of this grand scheme, he became more tranquil and cheerful; and while his relations were con-

gratulating each other on this agreeable change in his manner, the exulting visionary, without communicating his design to any mortal, set out for London, took his passage to Leghorn, and soon after found himself in Rome.

He applied to an ecclesiastic of his own country, telling him that he earnestly desired to have a conference with the pope, on a business which admitted of no delay. The good-natured priest, seeing the state of the man's mind, wished to amuse him, by putting off the conference to a distant day; but the visionary, soon after happening to go to St. Peter's, while his holiness was performing some religious ceremony, he could no longer wait for the expected interview; but, bursting out with zealous indignation, he exclaimed, "O thou beast of nature, with seven heads and ten horns! Thou mother of harlots, arrayed in purple and scarlet, and decked with gold and precious stones and pearls! throw away the golden cup of thy abominations, and the filthiness of thy fornication!"

Such an apostrophe, in such a place, may naturally be supposed to have excited some confusion: he was immediately seized, and carried to prison.

When it was known he was a Briton, he was asked by such as understood his language, "what had brought him to Rome?" He answered, "to anoint the eyes of the scarlet whore with eye-salve, that she might see her wickedness." They asked "who he meant by the scarlet whore?" "Who else," said he "but her who sitteth on seven mountains, who hath seduced the kings of the earth to commit fornication, and hath gotten drunk with the blood of martyrs and saints!"

Many other questions were asked, and replies equally provoking returned. His judges were for condemning him to the galleys; that he might be taught more sense and better manners: but when Ganganelli (Clement XIV.) heard their sentiments,

he said with much good humour, "That he never had heard of any body whose understanding or politeness had been improved at that school; and though the poor man's first address had been a little rough and abrupt, yet he could not help considering himself as obliged to him for his good intentions, and for his undertaking such a long journey with a view of doing good."

He afterwards gave orders to treat the visionary with gentleness, while he remained in confinement, and to put him on board the first ship bound from Civita Vecchia for England, defraying the expences of his passage.

However humane and reasonable this conduct was, his holiness did not escape censure for his lenity; and many who loved the easy, amiable disposition of the man, thought that the spirit of the times required a different character on the papal throne.

Pius VI. is of an opposite character. He performs all the religious functions of his office in the most solemn manner, even in the most common acts of devotion.

Dr. Moore saw him one day in St. Peter's church with only a few attendants, bowing, kneeling, and kissing the foot of St. Peter, and then rubbing his brow and his whole head, with every mark of humility and devotion, on the sacred stump; for it is no more, as one half of the foot has long been worn away by the kisses of the pious, and it is probable that the rest may soon follow, if his holiness's example is generally imitated.

This appearance of zeal in the pope is not ascribed to hypocrisy or policy by the common people; but it gives them a high opinion of the strength of his faith; and, as for his understanding, they are not capable of estimating it.

This being jubilee year, our travellers were present at the ceremony in St. Peter's on this occasion, which was attended by an immense number of pilgrims from different Popish countries. After mass, on Christ-

mas day, the pope gave the benediction to the people assembled in the grand court before St. Peter's. An immense multitude filled that spacious and magnificent area.

The pope, seated in an open portable chair, in all his insignias, was carried out of a large window, which opens on a balcony in front of the church. The silk hangings and gold trappings, with which the chair was covered, concealed the men who bore the chair from the spectators below; and his holiness seemed to sail forward from the window, self-balanced in the air.

The instant he appeared, the music struck up, the bells rung from every church, and the cannon roared from the castle of St. Angelo. During the intervals, the acclamations of the populace were heard from every side.

At length his holiness rose from his seat, and an instant and awful silence ensued. The multitude fell on their knees, with their hands and eyes raised towards the holy father, as to a benign deity. After a solemn pause, he pronounced the benediction with great fervour, elevating his outstretched arms, and then closing them together, and bringing them slowly towards his breast. Finally, he threw his arms open, waving them for some time, as if his intention was to scatter the benediction with impartiality among the people:

: "No ceremony," says Dr. Moore, "can be better calculated for striking the senses, and imposing on the understanding, than this of the pontiff giving the blessing from the balcony of St. Peter's. Had I not, in my early youth, received impressions highly unfavourable to the chief actor in this magnificent interlude, I should have been in danger of paying him a respect very inconsistent with the religion I professed."

The year of jubilee, indulgencies are to be had at an easier rate than any other time; and some who can afford it carry off enough, sufficient not only to

quit old scores, but to serve as an indemnifying fund for future transgressions.

There is one door into the church of St. Peter, called the holy door, which is always walled up, except on this distinguished year; and even then no one is permitted to enter it, but in the humblest posture. When the ceremonies are closed, the pope descends from his throne, with a golden trowel in his hand, and places the first brick in a little mortar; after which he returns to his seat, and the door is instantly closed by less hallowed workmen.

It is usual for travellers of distinction to be introduced to the pope before they leave Rome. Our author and friends accordingly set out under the auspices of an ecclesiastic, who usually attends the English on such occasions.

Their conductor naturally concluded, that it would be most agreeable to them to have the ceremony of kissing the slipper dispensed with; and that his holiness, indulgent to the prejudices of the British nation, did not insist on that part of the ceremonial.

The Duke of Hamilton, however, thought kissing the toe was the only amusing part of the ceremony; and if that was to be omitted, he would not be introduced at all; considering that, if the most ludicrous part of the farce was to be left out, no one would regard the remainder.

At last, having settled preliminaries, they were ushered into the presence of the sovereign pontiff. They all bowed to the ground; the supplest had the happiness to touch the sacred slipper with their lips, and the less agile were within a few inches of that honour.

This being more than was expected, his holiness seemed agreeably surprized; raised the duke with a smile, and conversed with him in an obliging manner, saying something to each of the company. In less than twenty minutes they took their leave.

Next day the pope sent his compliments to the duke, with a present of two medals, one of gold and the other of silver, on which the head of the pontiff was finely engraved.

The manner in which the generality of sovereign princes pass their time is far from being agreeable or amusing. Slaves to the tiresome routine of etiquette; martyrs to the oppressive fatigue of pomp, constrained every levee day to walk round the same dull circle, to gratify the vanity of silly people, by whispering something or nothing into the ears of each; obliged to wear a smiling countenance, even when the heart is oppressed by sadness; besieged by the craving faces of those who are more displeased at what is withheld, than grateful for favours received; surrounded as he is by adepts in the art of simulation, all professing the highest possible regard; how shall the puzzled monarch distinguish real from assumed attachment?

Add to all these inconveniences, being precluded from the delightful sensations that spring from disinterested friendship, sweet equality of condition, and the gay careless enjoyments of social life, and it must be acknowledged that all that is brilliant in sovereign power, is not sufficient to compensate for such restraints, such dangers, and such deprivations.

But if this is the common fate of sovereigns, how wretched must the pope of Rome be, who is subject to all, without the pleasures to which temporal princes are admitted. No wife, no family, no fond endearments, even in the hours of retirement, help him to support the tedium of life. His court is dull and formal; if a hypocrite, he is under continual restraint: if a bigot, he is still less to be envied. He knows he is laughed at by one half of the Catholics, and all the Protestants, and totally disregarded by the rest of mankind. His throne may perhaps be filled by his greatest enemy; and his children, if he have

any, must be left to the care of others, for he cannot own them. If this picture does not depress the ambition of wearing the tiara, it is impossible any thing can; and we must suppose that power has greater charms than all the other blessings of life united.

The inhabitants of this country move with a slow and composed pace; and though not destitute of vivacity, there is a grave solemnity in their manner. In walking the streets of Rome, however, one sees features expressive of reflection, sense, and genius; and in the very lowest ranks there are countenances which announce minds fit for the highest and most important situations, had education and fortune brought their abilities into action.

Strangers, on their arrival at Rome, form no high idea of the beauty of the women, from the specimens they see in the fashionable circles, to which they are at first introduced.

There are some exceptions, however, but it is generally among the citizens and the lower classes that female beauty shines here.

Beauty, doubtless, is infinitely varied, and happily for mankind, their tastes and opinions are equally various. Notwithstanding this variety, however, a style of face is in some measure peculiar to every nation in Europe.

The prevailing character of the most admired female heads in Rome, is a great profusion of dark hair encroaching on the forehead; a nose generally aquiline, or continued in a straight line from the lower part of the brow; a full and short upper lip; the eyes large, and of a sparkling black.

The complexion, for the most part, is of a clear brown, sometimes fair, but seldom florid, or of that bright fairness so common in England and Saxony. At an early period, the women, who have the most expressive features, are apt to acquire something of a masculine air; and the appearance of youth flies before its time.

With countenances so favourable for the pencil, it might be supposed that portrait-painting was much encouraged in Rome; but this is by no means the case. In many capital collections there is perhaps only the coarse portrait of the reigning pope; and as soon as he dies, his very picture must give way to his successor.

But though the Italians themselves are not fond of multiplying faces, the artists of Rome, who adopt this branch, are sure to be encouraged by the English and other travellers; not because they are more eminent than their respective countrymen; but because it is not so easy for every one to shew a head by Pompeo Battoni, the best Italian painter of the age.

Except during the carnival, no theatrical entertainments are permitted in this city; but they are then attended with a degree of ardour, proportionate to the restraint. Every kind of amusement, indeed, in this gay season, is followed with the greatest eagerness. Towards the close of it, all is frolic and sport. The citizens appear in the streets, masked, in the characters of harlequins, pantaloons, punchinellos, and all the fantastic variety of a masquerade. The coachmen generally affect the dresses of women, and are painted and patched in the most extravagant manner. However dull these fellows may be in their natural dresses, no sooner do they appear in their adopted ones, than they are considered as very pleasant fellows, and are sure to excite a laugh.

The Corso is the grand scene of these masquerades. It is crowded every night with people of all ranks, and in every style. A kind of civil war is carried on by the company in passing each other. The greatest mark of attention you can pay your friends is to throw a handful of little white balls, resembling sugar plumbs, full in their faces.

Sometimes two or three open carriages on a side draw up, and engage in this kind of warfare: even

the ladies distribute this small shot with the most determined good will—not to do harm.

Masking and horse-racing are confined to the last eight days of the carnival, which is kept up for six weeks. The serious opera is most frequented during this period, by people of fashion, who seem to pay more attention to the performance than the grandees of Venice. Even the lower ranks preserve a perfect silence, which is only broken by bursts of applause, or murmurs of pleasure.

“At certain airs,” says our author, “silent enjoyment was expressed in every countenance: at others the hands were clasped together, the eyes half shut, and the breath drawn in with a prolonged sigh, as if the soul were expiring in a torrent of delight. One young woman in the pit cried out—“O God, where am I! what pleasure ravishes my soul!”

Though the serious opera is in the highest estimation, yet the opera buffas, or burlettas, are not entirely neglected by the great. Harlequin, pantaloon, and punchinello are only the amusements of children, or the very lowest rabble.

No female performers are allowed here; and their place is ill supplied by wretched castratos. Surely the horrid practice, which is encouraged by this manner of supplying the place of female singers, is a greater outrage on religion and morality, than could be produced by the evils intended to be prevented. Is it possible to believe that purity of sentiment will be preserved by producing eunuchs on the stage. It is more likely to have a different effect.

At last, having fully satisfied their curiosity for the present, our travellers left Rome, and proceeded through a silent, deserted, and unwholesome country to Marino, about twelve miles distant.

From Marino the road runs, for several miles, over craggy mountains. In ascending Mons Albanus, they were charmed with a fine view of the country towards the sea, Ostia, Antium, and the lake Albano.

This is evidently volcanic ground : the lake of Nemi seems, like that of Albano, to have been the cavity of a crater.

Their next stage was Veletri, an inconsiderable town, situated on a hill, where, according to some, Augustus was born, though Suetonius allows this honour to Rome. In the middle of the square of this town is a bronze statue of Urban VIII.

Descending from Veletri, by a rough road, bordered by vineyards and fruit-trees, they traversed an insalubrious plain to Sermonetta, between which and Casa Nuova, are the ruins of the Three Taverns, mentioned by St. Paul in the Acts.

Between Casa Nuova and Piperno, there is little to amuse, except what arises from the contemplation of ancient scenes, and historical incidents. Near Piperno is an abbey called Fossa Nuova, situated on the ruins of the little town of Forum Appii, mentioned by Horace, in the account of his journey to Brundisium.

They next reached Terracina, formerly Anagnin. The principal church was originally a temple of Jupiter, who had the epithet of Anagninus, from this place.

Near Terracina they again fell in with the Appian Way, and beheld with astonishment the depth of rock that had been cut to render it more commodious. This famous road was begun in 441 by Appius Claudius, the censor, and carried all the way from Rome to Capua, in a straight line, through every obstruction ; but it is now impassable through the Pontine Marsh, on account of the noxious effluvia.

Terracina is the last town of the Ecclesiastical, and Fundi the first of the Neapolitan, dominions. This last town stands on a sheltered plain, which is seldom the case with Italian towns.

Continuing their route along the Appian Way, they came to Mola di Gasta, a town built on the

ruins of the ancient Formiæ. Cicero had a villa near this place; and it was on this coast where that illustrious orator was murdered in his litter, as he was endeavouring to escape into Greece.

The fortress of Gaeta is built on a promontory about three miles from Mola. Here they shew a chasm in a rock, which is said to have been miraculously split at the passion of our Saviour. A certain person having been told on what occasion the rent took place, struck the palm of his hand on the marble, declaring he could no more believe that story, than that his hand would leave an impression on the rock; on which, to his terror and confusion, the stone yielded like wax, and retains the print to this day.

"Nothing," our author justly observes, "is more injurious to the cause of truth, than to attempt to support it by fiction. Many evidences of the propriety of this remark occur in the course of a tour through Italy."

This rock is much resorted to by pilgrims; and the seamen on the coast frequently provide themselves with little bits of the marble, which they constantly wear in their pockets, as a preservative against drowning.

In the castle is shewn the skeleton of the famous Bourbon, constable of France, who was killed in the service of Charles V. as he scaled the walls of Rome.

From Mola they were conducted by the Appian Way, over the fertile fields washed by the Liris, on the banks of which some ruins of the ancient Minturnæ are still to be seen. After Manlius Torquatus had offered up his son as a sacrifice to military discipline, and his colleague Decius had devoted himself to death, the broken army of the Latins assembled at Minturnæ, and were a second time defeated by Manlius.

In the meadows of Minturnæ, Caius Marius, in the

ture, by no means necessary for a Neapolitan constitution.

The inhabitants of this city are computed at three hundred and fifty thousand. In London or Paris, the usual noise in the streets is that of carriages; but in Naples, where they talk with great vivacity, and where they have little else to do, the noise of carriages is completely drowned in the tumultuous clack of human voices. In the midst of all this idleness, few riots or outrages take place, which may be ascribed chiefly to the natural quiet temper and habitual sobriety of the Italians. Iced water and lemonade are among the luxuries of the lowest vulgar; and they are carried about and sold by the half-penny-worth. The half-naked lazaroni are as often tempted to spend his small pittance on this bewitching beverage, as the most dissolute of the low people in London to throw away their wages on gin and brandy; so that the same extravagance, that cools the mob of one city, tends to inflame that of the other.

Considering the population, there is no city in the world with fewer productive hands; but the number of priests, monks, fiddlers, lawyers, nobility, footmen, and lazaroni, exceed all proportion: the last, alone, are computed at forty thousand. If these poor fellows are unemployed, it is not their fault, as they are continually running from one street to another begging for work.

The Neapolitan nobility are excessively fond of splendor and show. This appears in the brilliancy of their equipages, the number of their attendants, the richness of their dress, and the grandeur of their titles.

It is said there are about one hundred Neapolitan princes, and still a greater number of dukes in this kingdom. Six or seven of these have estates, perhaps, from ten to twelve thousand pounds sterling a

year ; but the great majority have fortunes of about half that value, and the annual income of many does not exceed one or two thousand.

With respect to the inferior orders of the nobility, they are very poor. Some counts and marquises have not above three or four hundred pounds a year ; and not a few enjoy a title without any estate whatever.

Whether the magnificence of their entertainments, and the splendor of their equipages are considered, it is astonishing that the richest of the Neapolitan nobility can support the expences.

Soon after their arrival, our travellers dined at the prince of Franca Villa's, where there were forty persons at table. It was meagre day, and the dinner consisted entirely of fish and vegetables ; yet it was the most magnificent entertainment that could be conceived ; the fish were dressed in a great variety of dishes, and the fruits and wines were in the greatest profusion, and of the choicest qualities.

They passed through a dozen large rooms, before they arrived at the dining room ; and each person at table had one of the prince's domestics behind his chair ; while numerous other servants were seen in the adjoining apartments.

No estate in England could support such a retinue, paid and fed as English servants are ; but here wages are very moderate indeed, and the greater number of the men servants, belonging to the first families, give their attendance through the day only, and find their own lodging and provisions. It must likewise be remarked, that few of the nobles give entertainments, and that most of them live with frugal economy, except in articles of show.

When it is not the season of the opera, people of fashion generally pass part of the evening at the Corso on the sea-shore. This is the great scene of

splendor and parade. The carriages are painted, gilt, varnished, and lined, in a richer and more magnificent manner than is usual in other countries; and they are often drawn by six, and sometimes by eight horses.

It is the mode here to have two running footmen before the carriage, and three or four servants, all very richly dressed in liveries, behind. The ladies and gentlemen within the coaches glitter in all the brilliancy of lace, embroidery, and jewels.

On gala days, there are particular carriages, with very large windows, that the spectators may enjoy a full view of the parties. On such occasions the harness and decorations of the horses are the most shewy that can be imagined. In short, it would seem, said Dr. Moore, that the horses' heads, manes, and tails had been adorned by the same hands that dressed the ladies, and not by ordinary grooms.

"The king of Naples," says our traveller, "is about twenty-six or twenty-seven years of age; He is a prince of great activity of body, and a good constitution; and frequently indulges in hunting and other exercises; and as a proof of his natural talents, he always succeeds in whatever pursuit he applies himself to. He is very fond of reviewing his troops, and is perfectly master of the whole mystery of the manual exercise.

"As a shot he is most excellent; and his uncommon success at this diversion, is thought to have roused the jealousy of his most Catholic majesty, who also values himself much on his skill as a marksman.

"A gentleman who came lately from Madrid, told me," says Dr. Moore, "that the king on some occasion, had read a letter, which he had just received from his son at Naples, wherein he complained of his bad success on a shooting party, having killed no more than eighty birds in a day: and turn-

ing to his courtiers, observed how happy he would think himself if he could kill forty.

"Fortunate would it be for mankind, if the happiness of their princes could be purchased at so easy a rate! and thrice fortunate for the generous people of Spain, if the family connections of their monarch never seduced him into a more ruinous war, than that with the beasts of the field, or the fowls of the air."

His Neapolitan majesty possesses many accomplishments besides those which have been enumerated. No king in Europe is supposed to understand the game of billiards better. "I had the pleasure," says Dr. Moore, "of seeing him strike the most brilliant stroke that perhaps was ever struck by a crowned head."

The cabinet of this court is supposed to be entirely guided by that of Spain. In domestic life the king of Naples is an amiable character. The queen is a most beautiful woman, and seems to possess the affability, good humour, and benevolence which characterize the Austrian family.

The feudal government of the nobles over their vassals, still subsists in the kingdom of Naples and Sicily; consequently the peasants are poor and dispirited, and the land owners do not receive half the emolument from their estates that they might, by letting them to freemen. But the love of superiority rises above the prospects of interest; and this ungenerous spirit still pervades too large a portion of Europe.

Though the Neapolitan nobility still retain the ancient feudal superiority over the peasants, yet their personal importance depends, in a great measure, on the favour of the king; who on mere pretence can confine them to their own estates, or imprison them at pleasure; and who, without any alledged offence, can mortify them in the most sensible manner, by not inviting them to the amusements of the court, or

withholding his smiles, when they attend there on any ordinary occasion. Relying entirely on his standing army,* he has little to fear from the resentment of the nobles, even should they be generally united; for as the nobles have lost the affections of the peasants, their opposition even to the most arbitrary measures, would only expose them to a double danger from the prince and the people.

Neither the civil nor military establishments in this country open any very tempting field for the ambition of the nobles, whose education is usually adapted to the parts of life they are likely to fill. Their fortunes and titles descend to them, independent of any effort of their own. Literary distinctions are beneath their regard; it is therefore not thought expedient to cloud the playful innocence of their childhood, or the amiable gaiety of their youth with severe studies.

In some other countries, a small portion of knowledge is thought becoming for a young man of rank, and they generally pick up a little by study, in conversation, or travel. But the nobility of Naples seldom stir from home, and they have few opportunities of enlarging and improving their minds, from incidental avocation or particular pursuits.

The citizens of Naples form a society of their own, perfectly distinct from the nobility; and seem to divide their time between business and pleasure in a very agreeable manner.

In the most respectable class of citizens are comprehended the lawyers, of which there is a great number. The most eminent of this profession hold a kind of intermediate rank between the nobility and citizens; the rest are on a level with the physicians,

* The late revolution in France has shown, that standing armies are little to be depended on.

the principal merchants, and the artists, none of whom can amass large fortunes; but they are satisfied to make the best of a moderate income. England is perhaps the only nation in Europe where some individuals of every profession, even of the lowest, find it possible to accumulate great fortunes; the effect of which is, that the son frequently despises the profession of his father, commences gentleman, and dissipates, in a few years, what cost the labour of a life to accumulate. In the principal cities of Germany, however, we find that the ancestors of many of those citizens, who are most eminent in their particular professions, have transmitted the art to them through several generations, by which means it has received every possible improvement.

The number of priests, monks, and ecclesiastics, of various denominations, that swarm in this city, is prodigious, and the provision appropriated to their use is as ample. It is said that the clergy are in possession of more than one-third of the revenue of the whole kingdom, over and above what is made by begging, by insinuation, and address.

The unproductive wealth, lodged in the churches and convents of this city, amounts to an amazing value. Though the churches of Naples are less splendid than those of Rome, they are reckoned vastly more rich in silver and golden crucifixes, vessels, and various other implements.

This wealth, however, is as useless as if it still remained in the mines of Peru; and the greatest part of it, surely, affords as little comfort to the clergy and monks, as to any other part of the community.

The ecclesiastics here live very much in society, both with the nobles and citizens. Self denial does not seem to be one of the virtues they aim at. All of them, the monks not excepted, attend the theatre, and seem to join most cordially in other diversions and

amusements; and the common people are no ways offended at this.

It is said that a considerable diminution in the number of monks has taken place since the suppression of the Jesuits, and since it was permitted to quit the cowl; but still, there seems no reason to complain of any deficiency in this order of men. The richest and most commodious convents in Europe, both for males and females, are in this city and its environs.

Some of the friars study physic and surgery, and practise these arts with great applause. Each convent has an apothecary's shop appertaining to it, where medicines are distributed gratis to the poor, and sold to those who can afford to pay for them.

For these reasons, the monks in general are in greater favour with the people than the secular clergy; but if half the stories circulated of them are true, they are the greatest profligates and debauchees in the world. Indeed it is very probable they are quite as sensual as they are devout.

The lazzaroni, or blackguards, have already been mentioned as forming a considerable part of the inhabitants of Naples; and on some occasions they have, for a short time, usurped the government. The greatest part of them have no dwelling-house; but lodge at night under porticoes, piazzas, or any shelter they can find.

Such of them as have wives and children, live in the suburbs of Naples, near Pansilippo, in huts, or in caverns, or chambers dug out of that mountain. Some gain a livelihood by fishing, others by carrying burdens, and many are employed on errands or other menial services.

As their employment is neither certain nor sufficiently productive to maintain them, the bread and soup, distributed at the doors of the convents, supply the deficiency. This unhappy race of men has been much stigmatized for idleness and other associated

vices; but surely the greatest reflection lies on government, in not taking care to employ them in some regular, profitable way.

Dr. Moore says, that so far from being licentious and turbulent, as has been objected to them, he cannot help thinking them too tame and submissive. They bear the insolence of the nobility as passively as peasants fixed to the soil. A coxcomb of a Volanti, tricked out in his fantastical dress, or any of the liveried slaves of the great, make no ceremony of treating these poor fellows with all the insolence and insensibility, natural to their masters; and for no visible reason, but to shew their superiority. Instead of calling to them to make way, a stroke across the shoulders with the cane of the running footman is the usual warning they receive. Nothing animates them to insurrection but a scarcity of bread: every thing else they bear as it were their charter. In short, when we consider their destitution of almost every thing that renders life valuable, and the affluence or parade of others continually reminding them of their own abject state, we must be astonished at their patience.

"Let the prince," exclaims Dr. Moore, with feelings that do him honour, "be distinguished by splendor and magnificence; let the rich and the great have their luxuries; but in the name of humanity, let the poor, who are willing to labour, have food in abundance to satisfy the cravings of nature, and raiment to defend them from the inclemencies of the weather!"

Our travellers made several visits to the museum at Portici, principally to view the antiquities dug out of Herculaneum and Pompeia.

All the paintings that have hitherto been found in these subterraneous recesses, were executed on the stucco which lined the walls. Many of them have been removed with great address, and are preserved in glass cases. The colours are very lively, and the subjects are easily made out by those who are acquainted

with the Grecian history and mythology. Among the rest are a Chion teaching Achilles to play on the lyre, Ariadne deserted, the Judgment of Paris, and Theseus's victory over the Minotaur.

It is not to be supposed that these are master-pieces of ancient painting. The decorations of the walls of houses, however fine, are seldom to be regarded as finished performances.

The elegant forms, the admirable workmanship of the ornamental furniture and domestic utensils, in silver and other metals, sufficiently attest the fertile imagination, and exquisite execution of the ancient artists.

Many of the manuscripts found at Herculaneum have been carried to Madrid; but still a great number remain at Portici. Great pains and much ingenuity have been displayed in separating and unrolling the sheets without destroying the writing. This has succeeded to a certain degree; but, in spite of all their attention, many places are obliterated.

The manuscripts, hitherto unrolled and copied, are in the Greek language, and none of them are on very important subjects.*

Herculaneum and Pompeia were destroyed by the same eruption of Mount Vesuvius, about one thousand seven hundred years ago. The former was a town of much consequence, and by subsequent torrents of lava, is rendered infinitely more difficult to be cleared than the latter. It is, in fact, from seventy to one hundred feet below the surface of the earth, and a new city has actually been built on the lava of the last eruption; from whence the difficulty of obtaining the ancient treasures has been very considerably increased.

Though Pompeia was not discovered till many years after Herculaneum, yet it is only about twelve feet below the ground; and the earth, cinders, and pumice

* One of them, by Philodemus, on the subject of music, has lately been published.

stones, with which it is covered, are so light and so little tenacious, that one-half of the lazzaroni of Naples, in our author's opinion, would be sufficient to lay the whole open within the space of a year.

Hitherto, however, only one street, and a few detached buildings, have been cleared. The street is well paved, and causeways are raised on each side for the conveniency of the foot passengers. The traces of wheels are to be seen on the pavement. The houses are small, and in a very different style from the modern; but they give an idea of neatness and conveniency. Most of them are built on an uniform plan, and have one small room from the passage, which is conjectured to have been a shop. The nature of the traffic carried on at one particular house is indicated by a figure in alto-relievo, of a very expressive kind, placed over the door.

In one part of Pompeia is a rectangular building, with a colonnade towards the court, in the style of the Royal Exchange in London. This has every appearance of a barrack and guard-room. The pillars are of brick, covered with shining stucco, elegantly fluted. The scrawlings and drawings on the walls are such as might naturally be expected, where soldiers were the designers, and swords the engraving tools. Abundance of names are inscribed on various parts of the wall, according to the universal custom of the humblest candidates for fame in all ages and countries; and here they have outlived the proudest monuments of art.

At a considerable distance from the barrack, is a building known, by its inscription, for a temple of Isis. There is nothing very magnificent in its appearance; the pillars are of brick, stuccoed like the guard-room. The best paintings hitherto found at Pompeia are those of this temple, which have been removed to Portici.

There is one villa without the walls on a much larger scale than the rest of the buildings. In a cellar be-

longing to this house, are a number of amphoræ, or earthen vessels, most of them filled with a kind of red substance, supposed to have been wine.

Some of the unfortunate family, it appears, took shelter in this place from the destructive shower which overwhelmed the town. Four skeletons of grown people, and as many of children, were found here. In one room the body of a man with an axe in his hand was discovered: he had probably been endeavouring to cut a passage into the air. Already he had broken and pierced the wall, but the superincumbent rubbish had arrested his progress.

Few skeletons are found in the streets, but a considerable number in the houses; from which it may be conjectured, that they had time to retire.

"It is impossible," says Dr. Moore, "to view these skeletons, and reflect on the dreadful catastrophe without horror and compassion. We cannot think of the inhabitants of a whole town being destroyed at once, without imagining that their fate was uncommonly severe. But are not the inhabitants of all the towns, then existing, of whom we think without any emotion of pity, as completely dead as those of Pompeia? And could we take them one by one, and examine the nature of their deaths, and the circumstances attending each individual, it is probable the balance of sufferings would be found most light in this lamented place."

At Naples our author met with a kind of street orators, who recited passages from Ariosto, for the entertainment of the populace, and acted the different sentiments with much expression, explaining difficult passages as they went along. This practice of rehearsing the verses of the poets, it seems, is much less in vogue than formerly.

At Venice, mountebanks frequently gain a livelihood, by amusing the rabble with wonderful and romantic tales in prose; and to arrest their attention,

They generally fix on some legend or history, connected with their own country.

In Rome, those street orators sometimes entertain the audience with interesting passages of real history. "I remember," says Dr. Moore, "having heard one in particular give a full and true account, how the bloody heathen emperor Nero set fire to the city of Rome, and sat at a window of his golden palace, playing on a harp, while the town was burning. After which the historian proceeded to relate how this unnatural monster murdered his own mother; and he concluded with a detail of the circumstances attending Nero's own end."

The business of street oratory, while it amuses the populace, and keeps them from less innocent pastimes, gives them, at the same time, some general ideas of history. Street orators, therefore, are not without their use; and perhaps are more serviceable than those who deal in extemporaneous verse, who are called *Improvvisatori*.

Some of these compositions, however, are truly admirable. The poetic, prompt effusions of Signora Corilla are admired by persons of real taste. It is said that the Italian language admits of a greater facility in versification than any other; but versification is not poetry, and those who succeeded in joining elegant sentiments with rhyme, must naturally be supposed to possess much genius, particularly when the strains are unpremeditated.

Naples is celebrated for the finest opera in Europe. When our traveller was here it was not the season; but the common people enjoy *their* opera at all times. Little concerts of vocal and instrumental music are heard every evening in the principal streets; and young men and women are seen dancing to the music of ambulatory performers all along the bay.

To a mere spectator, the amusements of the common people afford more delight than those of the great; because the former seem to enjoy them the most. This

is every where the case, except in France; where the high appear as happy as those of the middle ranks, and the rich are as merry as the poor.

In most countries, however, the people of rank and fortune flock to every species of entertainment, without seeming to enjoy it; while the poor, who are precluded from most, have cheap pleasures of their own, which they appear to enjoy with peculiar relish.

In England, those who wish to be thought of the ~~ton~~, imitate the mawkish insipidity of their superiors in rank, and imagine it distinguishes them from the vulgar, to suppress all the natural expressions of pity, joy, or admiration, and to seem on all occasions in complete apathy.

It is not so at Naples, at least among the populace. A fellow with a mask on his face, and a guitar in his hand, singing to his own wretched instrument, will attract crowds of all ages. "I have seen," says Dr. Moore, "the old women listening with their distaffs, spinning a kind of coarse flax; their grandchildren sprawling at their feet; men and wives, youths and maids, sitting in a circle, with their eyes fixed on the musician, who kept them laughing for hours together at his merry stories, which he enlivened occasionally with tunes on the guitar."

Our travellers made two visits to Mount Vesuvius. Leaving the carriage at Herculaneum, they mounted mules, and were attended by three guides, who generally accompany strangers on this expedition.

Being arrived at the hermitage of Il Salvatore, they found the road so broken and rough, that they were glad to dismount, and to leave their mules at the hermitage. They then walked over various fields of lava, the produce of different eruptions, all which were distinguished by their guides.

The last eruption, though not very considerable, had happened about twelve months before. The lava was still smoking, and in some places appeared of a glow-

ing red colour. In other places, notwithstanding it was become perfectly black and solid, it still retained such a degree of heat, that they could not stand on it for any length of time.

Advancing, they perceived a small stream of the same kind gliding from beneath the black crust on which they stood. The idea of this crust giving way, made them shift their ground with precipitation; on which one of their guides called out, *Animo, Animo, Signori!* and immediately jumped on the incrustation, to shew its solidity. They afterwards threw large stones on the flowing lava, on the surface of which they floated like cork, and on thrusting a stick into the stream, it required considerable exertion to make it enter.

Advancing to that part of the mountain which is almost perpendicular, they laid hold of the belts of their guides; but as the cinders, ashes, and other drossy materials are continually giving way, the foot sinks backwards more than half of every step, and the fatigue of ascending the hill is more than doubled.

Those, therefore, who set out briskly at first, and do not husband their strength, are wearied before they can reach the top: it is thus when youth waste their vigour in early excesses, and the remaining journey of life is spent in unavailing reflections on their imprudence.

To view mount Vesuvius to the greatest advantage, it is necessary to set out in the evening; and the darker the succeeding night is, so much more noble is the spectacle. By the time our travellers reached the top of the volcano, there was hardly any other light than that which issued, by uninterrupted flashes, from the crater.

These appeared much more considerable than they had imagined, while at a greater distance. Each of them was preceded by a noise like thunder, within the mountain; a column of thick black smoke then issued out with great rapidity, followed by a blaze of light,

and immediately after a shower of cinders and ashes, or red-hot stones were thrown into the sky. This was succeeded by a calm of some minutes, during which they saw nothing but a moderate quantity of smoke and flame, which gradually increased, and terminated in a thunder and explosion as before.

When they arrived, their guides placed them at a reasonable distance from the mouth of the volcano, and on the side from whence the wind came. Thus they were not incommoded by the smoke, nor in danger of being hurt, when the explosion was very violent.

Having remained some time where they were posted by their guides, the company grew bolder, as they became familiarized to the scene; and some made the circuit of the crater, though not without risk.

Considering the rash and frolicsome disposition of some who visit this mountain, it is remarkable, says our author, that so few accidents happen. Some English gentlemen have been known to bet who could approach nearest, and remain longest near the mouth of the volcano.

A very dreadful accident had nearly happened while our travellers remained there. The bank, on which some of them stood, to look into the volcano, actually fell in before they left the summit of the mountain. This made an impression on all present, and inclined them to abandon so treacherous a vicinity.

The steep hill of dross and cinders which they had so much difficulty in ascending, they descended with rapidity; but as the night was dark, they had more difficulty in passing over the rough valley between that and the hermitage, near which the mules waited.

Before they resumed their journey to Naples, they were refreshed at the bottom of the mountain with some glasses of a very generous and pleasant wine, called *Lachrima Christi*, which forms a striking contrast with its name.

In walking the streets of Naples one day, they met some people carrying the corpse of a man on an open bier, and others following in procession. The deceased was a tradesman, whose widow had bestowed the utmost attention in dressing him to the greatest advantage on this solemn occasion. He had on a perfectly new suit of clothes, a laced hat upon his head, ruffles, his hair finely powdered, and a large blooming nose-gay in his left hand, while his right was gracefully stuck in his side.

It is the custom at Naples to carry the dead to church in full dress, soon after their death; and for their nearest relations to display the magnitude of their grief, by the magnificent manner in which they decorate the corpse. When the body arrives in the church, the ceremony is read over it. That being performed, it is carried home, stripped of its fine clothes to the very shirt, and interred privately.

After observing various other customs of the Neapolitans, in some of which a degree of refinement and brutality, of folly and sense, was intermixed, on the 1st of May, they had an opportunity of seeing the famous miracle of the liquefaction of St. Januarius's blood performed.

This saint is the great patron of Naples; and it is reasonable to suppose that his influence must be thought very considerable, or he would not be trusted with the care of a city like this, which is threatened every moment with destruction from Mount Vesuvius.

St. Januarius suffered martyrdom about the end of the third century. When he was beheaded, a pious lady of this city caught about an ounce of his blood, which has been carefully preserved ever since, in a solid form, without the least diminution of its weight; and, on being brought near the head of the saint, it immediately liquefies, as a mark of veneration. This miracle is performed thrice a year, and is considered by the Neapolitans as one of the first magnitude. In deed some of the zealous Catholics are ready to rest

the truth of their doctrine on this trick,* which, though it cannot be satisfactorily explained, but by the real agents, yet we may with certainty pronounce a gross imposition on the credulity of men.

The head and blood of the saint are kept in a kind of press, with folding doors of silver, in the chapel of St. Januarius. The real head is not exposed to the eyes of the public, but inclosed in a large silver bust, gilt and enriched with jewels of high value. The blood is kept in a small repository by itself.

"About mid-day," says Dr. Moore, "the bust, inclosing the real head, was brought with great solemnity, and placed under a kind of portico, open on all sides, that the people might have the comfort of beholding the miracle."

The processions of that solemn day were innumerable; and all the ecclesiastics were dressed in their best robes. The monks were mustered under their particular banners; and a splendid cross was carried before each procession, and the images of favourite saints, in massy silver, immediately followed the cross.

Having made their obeisance to St. Januarius, they marched back, by a different route, in the same order, to their convents.

After these inferior processions were over, the grand one commenced, composed of a numerous body of clergy, and an immense multitude of people of all ranks, headed by the archbishop of Naples, carrying the phial containing the blood of the saint.

The Duke of Hamilton and our author were conducted, by the British minister, to a house exactly opposite to the portico where the sacred head was

"O illustrious memorial!" exclaims one; "O irrefragable truth! Come hither, ye heretics! come hither and be astonished, and open your eyes to Catholic and evangelic truth. The blood of St. Januarius alone is a sufficient testimony of the truth. Is it possible that such a great and famous miracle does not convert all heretics and infidels to the truths of the Roman Catholic church?"

placed. A magnificent robe of velvet was thrown over the shoulders of the bust; and a mitre, refulgent with jewels, placed on its head.

The archbishop, with a solemn pace and a look full of awe and veneration, approached, holding forth the sacred phial, which contained the precious lump of blood. He addressed the saint in the most fervent manner, and implored him to manifest his usual regard for his faithful votaries of Naples, by ordering that lump of his sacred blood to assume its natural and original form. The multitude joined in the same supplications, particularly the women.

Our author mingled with the crowd, and by degrees got near the bust. For twenty minutes the archbishop had been praying, without intermission. An old monk stood near him, and was at the utmost pains to instruct him how to handle, rub, and chafe the phial; but their joint manœuvres were ineffectual.

By this time the multitude had become quite noisy, and the women were hoarse with praying; the monk continued his operations with increased zeal, and the archbishop was in a profuse sweat with vexation. In whatever light the failure of the miracle might appear to others, it was a very serious matter to him; because the people consider such an event as a proof of the saint's displeasure, and a certain indication that some dreadful calamity will happen. Besides, this was the first time he had officiated since his nomination to the see; and it was not unlikely but that the superstitious populace might fancy the saint was offended with his reverence.

"I never," says Dr. Moore, "saw more evident marks of vexation and alarm, than appeared in the archbishop's countenance. This alone would have convinced me, that they cannot command the liquefaction when they please. While things were in this state, a gentleman pushed through the crowd, and spoke to the old monk, who, in a pretty loud voice,

and with an accent and grimace expressive of chagrin, replied, "'Sblood! it is still as hard as a stone."

An acquaintance whispered our traveller to retire, as it was not unusual to ascribe the failure of the miracle to the presence of heretics; and that the populace might, in consequence, be led to an insult. He took the hint, and rejoined his friends in the balcony; amusing himself with observing the different passions which the devotees displayed. Some cried and sobbed, as if their hearts were ready to break; others, instead of sorrow, became indignant, and began to abuse the saint.

When almost dark, and when least expected, the signal was given that the miracle was performed. The populace filled the air with shouts of joy; a band of music began to play; *Te Deum* was sung; and couriers were dispatched to the royal family, then at Portici, with the glad tidings.

A Catholic, however, who stood close by the archbishop, assured our author that the miracle had entirely failed; for the old monk, seeing no symptoms of the blood liquefying, had the address to give the signal, when it was too dark to distinguish clearly, and the archbishop had held up the bottle, moving it with a rapid motion before the eyes of the spectators, who were all willing to believe what they wished; or at least did not choose to contradict the principal agents.

The tomb of Virgil, which is constantly visited by travellers, stands on the mountain of Pausilippo, a little above the grotto of that name. The path to it runs through a vineyard: it is overgrown with ivy-leaves, and shaded with branches, shrubs, and bushes. An ancient bay-tree, with infinite propriety, overspreads it.

"Viewed from this magic spot," says our author, "the objects which adorn the bay become doubly interesting. The poet's verses are here recollected with additional pleasure; the verses of Virgil are interwoven in our minds with a thousand interesting

ideas; with the memory of our boyish years, or the sportive scenes of childhood; of our earliest friends and companions, many of whom are now no more; and those who still live, and for whom we retain the first impression of affection, are removed to such a distance, that the hopes of seeing them again seem at best but doubtful."*

The Grotto of Pausilippo serves as a communication to the classic fields of Baia and Cumæ. It is a subterraneous passage through the mountain, near a mile long, about twenty feet broad, and thirty or forty high, except at the two extremities, where it is much more elevated.

People of fashion generally drive through this passage with torches; but the light which enters at the extremities, and at two holes, pierced through the mountain, renders it not difficult for passengers to find their way.

Two miles beyond this grotto is a circular lake, about half a mile in diameter, called Lago d'Agnano, on whose margin is situated the famous Grotto del Cane, where so many dogs have been tortured, merely to shew the effect of the vapour which rises at the bottom of the cave.

A dog having his head held in this vapour, becomes convulsed in a few minutes, and soon after falls to the earth, motionless. The fellows, who attend at this cave, have always some miserable animals, with ropes about their necks, ready for this cruel experiment, when any one will pay them for their trouble.

"I should have been happy," says Dr. Moore, "to have taken the effect of the vapour for granted; without a new trial; but some of the company were of a

* Some Antiquarians have pretended to say, that Virgil was buried on the other side of the bay, without fixing the particular spot. It is an easy matter to raise doubts, or to ask questions; but we cordially join Dr. Moore in his apostrophe; "Would to heaven those *doubters* would keep their minds to themselves, and not ruffle the tranquillity of *belicopers*!"

more philosophic turn of mind than I have any pretensions to. When the unhappy dog found all his efforts to escape were ineffectual, he seemed to plead for mercy by the dumb eloquence of looks, and the bladdishments natural to his species. While he licked the hand of his keeper, the unrelenting wretch dashed him a blow, and thrust his head into the murderous vapour. The Duke of Hamilton, shocked at the fellow's barbarity, soon wrested the dog from his hands, and gave him life and liberty, which he seemed to enjoy with all the bounding rapture of gladness and gratitude."

Though the experiment is generally made with dogs, because they are most easily procured, yet it admits of no doubt, that this vapour convulses, and, at last, proves fatal to whatever has life.

Beyond this, lie the favourite fields of fancy and poetical fiction: the Campi Phlegrei, the Monte Nova, and Barbaro; the grotto of the Cumæan sybil, the noxious and gloomy lakes of Avernus and Acheron, and the green bowers of Elysium.

The town of Puzzoli, and its environs, present an immense field of observation to the antiquarian, the natural philosopher, and the classical scholar. The Temple of Jupiter Serapis, at this place, is a very interesting monument of antiquity, being in quite a different style of architecture from the Grecian and Roman temples, and built in the Egyptian, or the Asiatic taste.

The ruins of Cicero's villa, near Puzzoli, are of such extent, as to give a high idea of the wealth of this great orator. Had fortune always bestowed her gifts with as much propriety, she never would have been accused of blindness. When the truly great are blessed with riches, it affords pleasure to every candid mind. Tully's country seats were never the scenes of idleness or riot. They are distinguished by the names of his works, which have been the delight of the learned, and have immortalized his own name.

The bay between Puzzoli and Baia, is about a league in breadth. Having passed this, a new field of curiosities presents itself. The baths and prisons of Nero, the tomb of Agrippina, the temples of Venus, of Diana, and of Mercury, and the ruins of the ancient Cumæ; but there are no vestiges of some of the finest villas that once adorned this luxurious coast, nor even of the town of Baia. The whole of this beautiful bay, once the seat of pleasure and of population, is now very thinly inhabited, and exhibits a striking contrast between its ancient opulence and its present poverty.

Our travellers went to view the palace of Casserta, begun in 1750, and not then finished, though several hundreds of men had been constantly employed on it.

In extent and magnificence, it seems out of all proportion to the revenues of the kingdom. It is situated about sixteen miles north of Naples, on the plain where the ancient Capua stood.

Casserta is of a rectangular form, seven hundred and fifty feet by five hundred and eighty; and about one hundred and twelve feet high, comprising five habitable stories, which contain a sufficient number of apartments to accommodate the most numerous court. This rectangle is divided into four courts. In each of the two principal parts are three correspondent gates, forming three openings, which pass from side to side. The middle gate forms the entry to a magnificent portico, through which the coaches drive. In the middle of this, and in the centre of the edifice, is a vestibule, which opens into the four grand courts. On one side is a statue of Hercules, crowned by Victory, with this inscription,

"Virtus post fortia facta coronat."

that is,

"Virtue crowns him after many valiant actions."

The grand staircase is adorned with the richest marble; and the apartments are laid out for balls, for theatrical entertainments, for parade, and for use: in a word, this palace is the most magnificent in Europe.

The gardens are of correspondent extent and magnificence. They are decorated with statues, chiefly from the antique, and contain an artificial lake and island. In the middle of the latter is a kind of castle, regularly fortified, with a ditch round it, and a numerous train of artillery, some of them nine or ten *ouncers*. It seems, indeed, that the cannon were designed against the frogs, who are continually attempting to scale the ramparts from the ditch. Dr. Moore says, he no sooner entered this fort, than he wished Uncle Toby and Corporal Trim had been of the party; for it would have charmed the souls of the worthy veteran and his faithful servant. The whole, it appears, was built for his majesty's amusement: no other reason could be assigned for it by the person who shewed the gardens.

As the king and queen were about to pay a visit to four of the principal nunneries of Naples, in order to gratify the curiosity of the archduchess and her husband, Prince Albert of Saxony, then on a visit at this court, the Duke of Hamilton and our author had the honour to be admitted of the party.

"I have seen," says Dr. Moore, "various nunneries in various parts of Europe, but none that could be compared even with the meanest of those four, for neatness and conveniency. They are all for the reception of young ladies of good families, and into one, none but such as are of high rank can be admitted."

Each of the young ladies, in this splendid convent, have both a summer and winter apartment, and many other accommodations, not common in such retreats.

The royal visitors were received in all of them by the lady abbess at the head of the elderly nuns; they were afterwards presented with nosegays, and served with fruit, sweetmeats, and a variety of cooling be-

verages, by the younger of the sisterhood. The queen, and her amiable sister, received all very graciously, conversing very familiarly with the lady abbesses, and noticing each individually.

In one of the convents, there was the appearance of a table plentifully covered with a cold collation; but, on sitting down to taste something, all the dishes were found to be various kinds of ices, disguised under the forms of joints of meat, fish, and fowl. The queen chose a slice of cold turkey, which, on being cut up, turned out to be a large piece of lemon ice.

The gaiety, good humour, and affability, of this royal party, threw an air of cheerfulness over the scene; which, however, was interrupted, observes our author, by gleams of melancholy reflection, which failed not to dart across the mind, at sight of so many victims to family pride, to avarice, and superstition. There is something, adds he, in a nun's dress, which renders the beauty of a young woman more interesting than the gayest, richest, most laboured ornaments. The interest taken in a beautiful woman, is heightened by the contrast which is imagined to exist between the life to which her rash vows have condemned her, and that to which her own unbiassed inclination would have led her. One is moved with pity, which is akin to love, on seeing a young blooming creature doomed to retirement and self-denial, who was formed by nature for society and enjoyment.

Our travellers soon after left Naples, and returned to Rome, visiting Tivoli, Frascati, and Albano, which they had omitted to do when they were there before.

On the road from that city to Tivoli, about three miles from the latter, strangers are desired to visit a kind of lake, called Solfatara, formerly Lacus Albulus, and are there shewn certain substances, to which they give the appellation of floating islands. Some of these are twelve or fifteen yards in length, and are formed of bulrushes, dust, and sand, and cemented together by the bitumen which swims on the surface of the

lake, and the sulphur, with which its waters are impregnated. By means of a pole, these islands may be moved from one part of the lake to another.

The ground near this lake, which empties itself into the ancient Anio, resounds as if it were hollow. The water has the singular quality of covering any substance which it touches with a hard, white, stony matter. Small round incrustations found here, which cover the sand and pebbles, are called confections of Tivoli. Fishes are found in the Anio, both above and below Tivoli, till it receives the Albula; after which, there are none, till it joins the Tiber.

Near the bottom of the eminence on which Tivoli stands, are the ruins of the magnificent villa of Adrian, which comprehended an immense collection of buildings for various purposes. Every quarter of the world contributed to adorn it; and its spoils have since formed the principal ornaments of the Campadoglio, the Vatican, and different palaces of the Roman princes. It is said to have been three miles in length, and one in breadth; but its present ruins do not cover a quarter of that extent.

The town of Tivoli, the ancient Tibur, is now wretchedly mean. Even in the reign of Augustus, it had much declined from its ancient prosperity. It was, however, a favourite residence with many of the great men of Rome, among the rest Julius Cæsar and Caius Cassius, had villas here, with many other illustrious names. The ruins of the villa of the celebrated patron of learning, Mæcenas, whose name is become proverbial, for the patronage he afforded to the literati, are still to be seen on the south side of the Anio. Horace has rendered this spot immortal; and his own seat was at no great distance, though antiquaries are divided about its precise situation.

The river Anio, which flows from the Apennines, fifty miles above Tivoli, glides through a plain till it comes near that town, when it is confined by two hills, covered with groves, supposed to have been the resi-

dence of the sybil Alburnia. There is still a temple here, supposed to have been dedicated to her, the proportions of which are as happy as its situation. Near this spot is the famous cascade of Tivoli, so much celebrated by all travellers.

Another grand ornament of Tivoli, is the villa Estense, belonging to the Duke of Modena. It was built by Hippolitus of Este, Cardinal of Ferrara. The house is in the finest style of architecture; and there are many whimsical water-works in the gardens, which have a grand effect, though the gardens are not in a pure taste.

Frescati is a pleasant village, on the declivity of a hill, about twelve miles from Rome. It is a bishop's see, and is always possessed by one of the six senior cardinals. At present it belongs to the Cardinal Duke of York, who passes the greatest part of his time in the duties and ceremonies of religion, and is little known, except by those who enjoy his bounty.

The villa Aldobrandini, called also Belvedere, is one of the most remarkable seats in this vicinity. Its situation is extremely fine, and its accompaniments are in the first style of splendor. Over a saloon, near the grand cascade, is the subsequent inscription :

HUC EGO MIGRAVI MUSIS COMITATUS APOLLO,
HIC DELPHI, HIC HELICON, HIC MIHI DELOS ERIT.

The walls are adorned with a representation of Apollo and the Muses; and some of that god's adventures are painted in fresco by Domenichino.

The other most distinguished villas in the neighbourhood of Frescati, are those of Ludovisi and Taverna. The last is the finest and best furnished of any near Rome.

The ancient Tusculum is supposed to have occupied the spot where Frescati is now built; and about a mile and a half distant, was the Tusculan villa of Cicero, at a place now called the Grotto Ferrata. Some Greek monks, of the order of St. Basil, flying from the per-

secutions of the Saracens, in the eleventh century, built a convent here, and still perform the service in the Greek tongue.

They returned from visiting this charming place, by Gensano, Marino, La Riccia, and Castel Gondolfo. All these villages and villas communicate by fine walks and avenues of lofty trees, whose intermingled branches form a continued shade.

Near the village of Castel Gondolfo, is the Barbarini villa, within the gardens of which are the ruins of an immense palace, built by the emperor Domitian. There is also a charming walk, about a mile long, by the side of the Lake of Albano, as far as the town of that name. The lake is an oval; of about seven or eight miles in circumference, whose margin is finely adorned with groves and trees of various tints, beautifully reflected from the transparent bosom of the water.

The grand scale on which the beauties of nature appear in Switzerland and the Alps, is almost too vast for the pencil; but among the sweet hills and valleys of Italy, her features are brought nearer the eye and appear in all the bloom of rural loveliness. Hence Tivoli, Albano, and Frascati, are the favourite abodes of landscape-painters, who travel into Italy for improvement. Nothing, indeed, can exceed the beautiful assemblage of natural charms to be seen in this vicinity.

Having taken a final leave of Rome, our travellers proceeded to Florence. This is, unquestionably, a very beautiful city. Independent of the churches and palaces, the architecture of the houses, in general, is in a good taste; the streets are remarkably clean, and paved with large broad stones.

Florence is divided into two parts, by the river Arno, over which are four bridges in sight of each other. That called the Ponte della Trinità, is uncommonly elegant. It is constructed of white marble, and ornamented with four beautiful statues, represent-

ing the four seasons. The quays, the buildings on each side, and the bridges, render that part of Florence which is bounded by the river, by far the most superb.

This city has been equally distinguished by a spirit of commerce and the fine arts; particularly while it was under the influence of the Medici family. In no part of Italy are there so many villas as in this vicinity, and even the habitations of the peasants are distinguished for neatness and convenience. The peasants have a look of health and contentment; and the natural beauty of the Italian countenance is neither disgraced by dirt, nor deformed by misery. The women are more handsome than in other parts of Italy, and dress in a very attractive and becoming manner.

The country, all round, is divided into small farms, with a neat house on each. Tuscany produces a considerable quantity of corn, as well as excellent wine, and great quantities of silk.

Our travellers passed generally two hours every morning in the famous gallery of Florence. In Dr. Moore's opinion, one of the most interesting parts of it, is the series of Roman emperors from Julius Cæsar to Gallienus, with a considerable number of their empresses arranged opposite to them. This series is almost complete; and wherever the bust of an emperor is wanting, the place is supplied by that of some other distinguished Roman.

The gallery is sacred to art, and every production which she avows has a right to a place here. Among the noble specimens of ancient sculpture, some of the works, of Michael Angelo are justly admitted. His Bacchus and Faunus have been preferred by some to the antique.

The beautiful head of Alexander is universally admired by the virtuosi; though they differ in respect to the expression the sculptor meant to impress. The unfinished bust of M. Brutus, by Michael Angelo;

admirably portrays the determined firmness of character belonging to that hero.

The Arrotino, or Whetter, attracts the notice of every person of taste. Some suppose it to represent the slave who overheard Catiline's conspiracy, while whetting his knife; others, that it was done for a peasant, who discovered the plot concerted by the two sons of Junius Brutus, for the restoration of Tarquin.

The Dancing Faun, the Wrestlers, the Venus Urania, and the Venus Victrix, are in the same apartment; as well as the Venus de Medicis, which has been reckoned a model of female beauty. Dr. Moore, however, does not think her equal to her brother Apollo, in the Vatican. The latter, he says, appears more than a man; the former only a beautiful woman.

In the same room, or the Tribuna, as it is called, are many valuable curiosities, besides an admirable collection of pictures by the best masters.

Besides the Gallery and the Tribuna, there are other rooms replete with the works of art and nature, whose contents are indicated by the names they bear: the Cabinet of Arts—of Astronomy—of Natural History—of Medals—of Porcelain—of Antiquities—and the Saloon of the Hermaphrodite, so called from the statue which divides the admiration of the amateurs with that in the Borghese villa at Rome. The excellence, however, of the execution is disgraced by the indecency of the subject.

The large room, called the Gallery of Portraits, is not the least curious in this museum. It contains the portraits of the most celebrated painters, who have flourished in Europe for the three last centuries, all executed by themselves. They amount to above two hundred.

Though poverty is very general in Italy, our author says there is less misery than he expected to find. This is partly owing to the mildness of the climate,

the fertility of the soil, and partly to the sober, religious, and contented habits of the people.

The Italians who are too idle to work, or who cannot find employment, receive great relief from the convents. The lower classes of tradesmen are neither diligent nor rich, but the little they gain is not wasted in intemperance.

Great part of the lands in Italy belong to the religious orders; and their tenants are said to be the happiest of any. The revenues of the convents are generally well applied, and as they are never squandered away by the folly or extravagance of their members, the monks can have no incitement to severe and oppressive exactions from their peasantry; a passion which never rises to such a height in a society where the revenues are in common, as in the breast of an individual who has the exclusive benefit of his grinding disposition.

As the subjects of the ecclesiastical states are perhaps the poorest in Italy, this has been imputed solely to the rapacious disposition said to be natural to churchmen; but our author thinks this poverty may be rather accounted for from the nature of the government than from the profession of the rulers.

That in all Roman Catholic countries, and particularly in Italy, the clergy are too numerous, have too much power, and have too great a portion of the lands, is undeniable. That the common people would be in a better situation, if manufactures and a spirit of industry could be introduced among them, is equally true; but even as matters stand, I cannot help thinking, says Dr. Moore, that the state of the Italian peasantry is preferable to that of persons in the same condition in most countries of Europe. They are neither beaten by their ecclesiastical lords, as those of Germany are; nor are their children torn from them, to be sacrificed to the pomp, avarice, or ambition of some military despot.

Besides the conversazioni, which are common at

Florence with other towns in Italy, a number of the nobility meet here every day at a house called the Cassino. This society is elected by ballot, and pretty much resembles the London clubs. They play at billiards, cards, or other games; or continue in conversation, according to their different tastes.

The opera at Florence is a place where people of quality pay and receive visits, and converse as freely as at the Cassino. This occasions a continual passing and repassing to and from the boxes. Sometimes, however, they play at cards, and pay little attention to the music or the performers.

On the evenings on which there is no opera, it is usual for the genteel company to drive to a public walk immediately without the city. Soon after the arrival of our travellers at Florence, in one of the avenues of this walk, they were shewn Count Albany * and his lady. The count at subsequent accidental meetings fixed his eyes strongly on the Duke of Hamilton, as if he meant to say, observes Dr. Moore, "our ancestors were better acquainted." They neither affected to shun, nor wished to meet with this unfortunate personage; wisely considering, that those who would treat him with an ostentatious contempt at Florence, would have been his most abject flatterers at St. James's.

Our author, in this place, gives an interesting account of cicisbeism, for which the Italians have been so much stigmatized. It seems that when the French manners began to prevail, and the women were freed from the unnatural restraints to which they were formerly subject, the husbands could not emancipate themselves from jealousy at once; but agreed, that their wives should go into public under the guidance of a friend of their own choosing. Thus it soon became universal for the women to appear in public, leaning on the arms of a man, who, from their frequently

* The late Pretender.

whispering together, was called her *cicisbeo*. It was stipulated, at the same time, that the lady while abroad should converse with no other man but in his presence, and with his approbation.

Such appears to have been the origin of the custom; but as it was unlikely that the husband could please both himself and his wife in the choice of a humble attendant, by degrees the latter attached herself to some person for whom she had a friendship; and it would be uncharitable to suppose that their connection is always carried farther; the reputation of some women, indeed, is so high, even in Italy, that suspicion itself does not glance at an impropriety in their conduct.

At present, the *cicisbeo* visits the lady at her toilet, and having fixed the plan for passing the evening, retires before dinner. After dinner, he returns to conduct the lady to the public walk, the *conversazione*, or the opera, and attends to her wants, with the utmost assiduity. The husband is generally engaged in a similar manner; and both resign their charges, when the business of the evening is over.

The *cicisbeo*, in many instances, is a poor relation or humble friend, who is happy to be admitted into all societies, and to be carried about to public diversions, as an appendage to the lady. It must, however, be admitted there are others of a different stamp, whose appearance is sufficient to make a man jealous; but it is probable there are infamous compromises in Italy as well as in other countries.

But whether the connection be innocent or criminal, most Englishmen, says Dr. Moore, will be astonished that men should spend so much of their time in the company of women. This, however, will appear less surprizing, when they recollect that the Italian nobility dare not intermeddle with politics; have no employment in the army or navy; nor are attached to hunting or drinking. Gaming and society are their only diversions; and surely, in such a situation, no-

thing can so effectually soothe the cares, and beguile the tediousness of life, as the company of an agreeable woman. Though the intimacy should never exceed the limits of friendship, there is something more flattering and agreeable in it than in male friendships: it gives a softness to the manners, and a delicacy to the way of thinking, which cannot be acquired from associating with their own sex.

To attempt a description of the churches, palaces, and other public buildings of Florence, would carry us too far; suffice it to say, that few cities in Europe of its size, afford a finer field of entertainment to those who are attached to such studies.

The chapel of St. Lorenzo, is perhaps the finest and most expensive structure that ever was raised for the dead. It is incrustated with precious stones, and adorned by sculpture. Mr. Addison remarked, that this chapel advanced so slowly, that it was not impossible the Medici family might become extinct before it was finished. This has actually taken place: the Medici family is extinct, and yet the chapel is not finished.

The Palazzo Pitti, where the great duke resides, stands on the opposite side of the Arno from the gallery. The furniture is rich and curious, particularly some tables of Florentine work, which are much admired. The walls of the imperial chamber are painted in fresco by various artists, in allegorical subjects, to the honour of Lorenzo of Medicis, the Magnificent.

From Florence our travellers proceeded for Bologna, and had the good fortune to be present on the day when the academy distributes the prizes for the best specimens and designs in painting, sculpture, and architecture. A panegyric on the fine arts was pronounced by one of the professors, who took that opportunity of scattering incense on every person who had power or influence in the state.

On their way to Milan, they made a short stop at Modena, the capital of the duchy of that name.

This town contains about twenty thousand inhabitants. The streets are in general wide, straight, and adorned with porticoes.

Modena is surrounded by a fortification, and farther strengthened by a citadel. It was anciently rendered famous for the siege which Decimus Brutus sustained here against Mark Antony.

They next proceeded to Parma, a beautiful and well fortified town, with broad regular streets, and well built houses. This town is divided into two unequal parts by the little river Parma, which loses itself in the Po, ten or twelve miles from Parma. The theatre is the largest in Europe; yet a whisper on the stage is heard all over this immense building.

Several of the churches here are ornamented by the pencil of Correggio, particularly the cupola of the cathedral. The famous picture of the Virgin, by this artist, in which Mary Magdalen and St. Jerome are introduced, has been thought to unite, in a supreme degree, the various beauties of the art. Our author, however, could not see half the beauties in it which amateurs had pointed out; and indeed he seems to think it has as many defects as excellences.

The duchies of Modena, Parma, and Placentia, are extremely fertile. The soil is naturally rich, and the climate being more moist than in many parts of Italy, the pasturage is green and luxuriant. The road runs over a continued plain, divided by rows of trees, from whose branches the vines hang in beautiful festoons.

The peasants have a neat, contented, and cheerful appearance; and the women shew some attention to the ornaments of dress, which is seldom found to be the case amidst oppressive poverty.

Notwithstanding the fertility of the environs, the town of Placentia itself is but thinly inhabited, and seems in a state of decay. Except the ducal palace, some pictures in the churches, and two bronze equestrian statues before the town-house, there are few objects of curiosity in this place.

Their next stage was Milan, which is the largest city in Italy except Rome, though not half so populous as Naples.

The cathedral stands in the centre of the city, and, after St. Peter's, is the most considerable building in Italy. It was begun four hundred years ago, yet a considerable number of men are still employed on it; either in completing the original plan, or in repairing the injuries of time.

No church in Christendom is more loaded, or rather disfigured, with ornaments. The number of marble statues, both within and without, is prodigious. The whole pile is of solid marble, and supported by fifty columns, each eighty-four feet high. The four pillars under the cupola are twenty-eight feet in circumference. By much the finest statue is that of St. Bartholomew. He appears flayed, and his skin hangs round his waist like a sash, in the most *degagé* manner imaginable.

The treasury belonging to this church is reckoned the richest in Italy after Loretto. It contains many jewels, relics, and curiosities of various kinds.

The Ambrosian library is said to be one of the most valuable collections of books and manuscripts in Europe. It is open for students a certain number of hours every day. In the adjoining museum are a considerable number of pictures and many curiosities. Among others, a human skeleton, said to belong to a Milanese lady of great beauty, who, by her last will, directed that her bones should be placed here for the contemplation of posterity.

There is no place in Italy, or perhaps in Europe, where strangers are more hospitably received than at Milan. A natural politeness distinguishes the nobility of this duchy; and the general character of the inhabitants has perhaps fewer shades than in any other part of the country.

Fertile as this country is, and abounding in articles of exportation, trade is neither encouraged, nor even

allowed to expand itself. There are still absurd prejudices against the character of a merchant; and perhaps there is little probability, says Dr. Moore, that the inhabitants of Milan will recover this unfortunate turn of mind, while they remain under German domination, and adopt German ideas.

"Why are the inhabitants of the rich plains of Lombardy," continues he, "less opulent than those of the sterile mountains of Switzerland? Because freedom, whose influence is more benign than sun-shine and zephyrs, who covers the rugged rock with soil, drains the sickly swamp, and clothes the brown heath in verdure; who dresses the labourer's face with smiles, and makes him behold his increasing family with delight and exultation:—Freedom has abandoned the fertile fields of Lombardy, and dwells among the mountains of Switzerland."

They left Milan at midnight, and arrived at Turin next evening. All the approaches to that city are magnificent. It is situated at the foot of the Alps, in a fine plain, watered by the Po. Most of the streets are well built, uniform, and clean. The Strada di Po, the finest and largest in the city, is adorned with porticoes. The four gates are highly ornamental; and the fortifications are regular, and in perfect order.

The royal palace and gardens display neatness rather than magnificence. The furniture, however, is rich and elegant; and the decorations, consisting of pictures, statues, and antiquities, are of great value.

The royal family are great observers of etiquette; all their movements are uniform and invariable. Our travellers had the satisfaction of seeing them at mass; but as the Duke of Hamilton was impatient to reach England, he declined being presented at court, and stopped only two days at the capital of Sardinia.

Proceeding on their route, they reached Novalezza, at the bottom of Mount Cenis, where their carriages were taken to pieces, and delivered to the muleteers

to be carried to Lanebourg. They rode up this mountain with great ease, and found on the top a fine verdant plain. They halted at an inn, called Santa Croce, where Piedmont ends and Savoy begins, and were regaled with fried trout, caught from a neighbouring lake.

When they arrived at the north side of the mountain, they dismissed their mules, and had recourse to some Alpine chairs, carried by men. As they jogged, zig-zag, according to the course of the road, they laughed and sung all the way, and seemed happier than those they carried.

Arriving at Lanebourg, they put the scattered members of their carriages together, and passing through Aiguebelle, Montmelian, and Chamberry, came to Geneva. Here Dr. Moore made some stay, and seems to have left the Genevese at last with extreme regret.

Having been frequently, he says, at Lyons, he chose on this occasion to return to Paris by Franche Comté and Champagne. At Besançon he accidentally found his lively friend the Marquis de F. with whom he had been so intimate in Paris. Their meeting was extremely agreeable to both, and though the marquis was indisposed with an ague, he entertained our traveller with a recital of his different adventures, and those of their friends, since their last parting, with all the vivacity for which the French are distinguished.

After an agreeable journey by Gray, Langres, and Troyes, they arrived at Paris, where they had the happiness to renew their old friendships, and to contract some fresh ones.

TRAVELS
IN
SWITZERLAND,

BY
WILLIAM COXE,

M.A. F.R.S. F.A.S. &c. &c.

AMONG the various scientific travellers that this country has produced, few rank higher in the public estimation, or have gained more extensive celebrity than Mr. Coxe. He who reads for amusement, and he who reads for information; the man of leisure, the man of business, and the politician, will all be in some degree gratified by an attentive perusal of his works.

His travels in Switzerland, a country favourable for local description, and where freedom, independence, and competence, are the lot of almost every rank, as they are certainly his most popular publication, so we have selected them to grace our volumes. But, while we are anxious to present our readers with a fair view of their principal contents, it is a duty we owe the amiable author to confess, that we feel ourselves incapable, within the limits prescribed, to do justice to the multifarious matter they contain; and we are rather ambitious to excite curiosity to peruse the original, than to satisfy it by our present abridgment. It would, indeed, be an

ill compliment to one of the most perfect books of travels in the English language not to include it in our plan; and we are sure the author is too liberal minded to suppose that we wish to infringe on his rights and his labours.

These travels are addressed in the form of letters, to William Melmoth, Esq. a gentleman of equal distinction in the literary world; and were performed in company with Lord Herbert, now Earl Pembroke, and Colonel Floyd; and the same scenes were afterwards revisited by the present Mr. Whitbread, &c.

The first letter is dated from Doneschingen, July 21, 1776. This town is the principal residence of the prince of Furstenbergh; and in the court yard of his palace the Danube takes its rise. Some small springs, bubbling from the ground, form a bason of about thirty feet square, and from this small beginning issues the mighty Danube, which soon after receives several tributary streams of greater consequence than the original.

Next day, they arrived at Schaffhausen in Switzerland. The cleanliness of the houses and of the people is peculiarly striking; and there are several other strong outlines which distinguish this happy race from the neighbouring nations.

Schaffhausen is situated on the northern bank of the Rhine. It is a tolerably well-built town, and owes its origin to the interruption of the navigation of that river, by the cataract at Lauffen. It is the capital of a canton, and has been a member of the Helvetic confederacy ever since 1501. Though of small extent, its population is supposed to amount to thirty thousand souls.

The bridge over the Rhine, at this place, is of singular architecture. The river here is extremely rapid, and several stone bridges had been carried away; when a carpenter of Appenzel offered to throw a wooden bridge across the stream, which is

near four hundred feet wide. The distance of the middle pier from the shore towards the town is one hundred and seventy-two feet, and from the other side one hundred and ninety-three, apparently making two arches of surprising width, and forming a beautiful distant perspective. The weight of a man makes it vibrate under him, and yet waggons, heavily laden, pass without danger. Its mechanism, though simple, is most extraordinary; and is a proof of the abilities of the man who projected and executed it. This bridge was finished in less than three years, at an expence of about eight thousand pounds sterling.

Soon after their arrival, they set out to visit the fall of the Rhine at Lauffen. It is about a league distant, over a picturesque and agreeable country.

Having advanced to the edge of the precipice, they looked down on the cataract, and saw the river tumbling over the sides of the rock with amazing impetuosity. They then descended, and stood close to the fall. A scaffolding is erected in the very spray of this tremendous cataract, and upon the most sublime point of view. The scene exceeds description. About one hundred feet from the scaffolding, two craggs rise in the middle of the fall, the nearest of which is perforated by the constant action of the water, and allows a vent for a part of the tumultuous waves.

Having crossed the river, at a place where it was extremely agitated, they enjoyed another perspective of this grand scene. The most striking objects are the castle of Lauffen, erected on the very edge of the precipice, a church and some cottages, and a cluster of the latter near the fall. In the back ground are rocks skirted with vines, or tufted with pendent woods, a beautiful little hamlet, the great mass of water, and the two craggs already mentioned, having their tops sprinkled with shrubs, and dividing the cataract into three principal parts.

Below the fall, the river widens considerably : at the spot of precipitation, it appears to be about three hundred feet broad. As to its perpendicular height, travellers vary very much ; but Mr. Coxe thinks, that between fifty and sixty feet may be near the truth.

It is certain, this astonishing cataract has undergone several important changes ; and, it is probable, that, in the lapse of years, the two craggs, which now rise in the middle of the stream, will be undermined and carried away.

After quitting Schaffhausen, they crossed the Rhine at Diessenhoffen, and having continued their route to Stein, along the bank of that river, they hired a boat from thence, to carry them to Constance.

A fine breeze wafted them to the island of Reichenau, about three miles long and one broad ; and containing about one thousand six hundred inhabitants, subject to the bishop of Constance. In the evening, they arrived at the last named city, whose situation is most delightful, between the two lakes on the Rhine.

Mr. Coxe says, he was much affected at the solitary appearance of a town, once so flourishing and celebrated. A dead stillness reigns throughout : grass grows in the principal streets ; and, in a word, it is only the shadow of what it once was, though it still contains about three thousand inhabitants.

They paid a visit to the chamber where the council of Constance was held in 1415 ; and gratified themselves by sitting down in the same chairs which were once occupied by Pope John XXIII. and the emperor Sigismund. By a sentence of this council, that celebrated reformer, John Huss, was burnt as a heretic, though he had the emperor's safe conduct. The house is still shewn where he was seized, on which is fixed his head, carved in stone, with a German inscription under, but now almost defaced. From

7

the top of the cathedral is a superb view of the town, and of the two lakes, with the rugged Alps of Tyrol and Appenzel, topped with everlasting snow.

Our author thinks it probable, that Constance may again become a commercial town, from the permission granted by the emperor, to the emigrants of Geneva, of settling there, with considerable privileges. He justly considers this as the triumph of reason and religion over bigotry and intolerance.

On the 25th, they set out from Constance. The Superior Lake, or Boden See, is about fifteen leagues in length, and six in its greatest breadth. The environs consist of gently rising hills, sprinkled with a variety of towns, villages, and monasteries. The form of the lake is somewhat oval, and the water has a greenish hue.

Some writers affirm, that the Rhine passes through the lake without mingling their waters; but Mr. Coxe sees no reason for the adoption of this opinion. This lake, like all others in Switzerland, is deeper in summer than in winter, a circumstance originating from the melting of the snow on the neighbouring mountains. It abounds in various kinds of fish; some of which are very valuable, and of great magnitude.

Next day they reached St. Gallen, and from thence walked to Appenzel. The country is singularly wild and romantic, consisting of a continued series of hills and dales, valleys and mountains, the tops of which are crowned with luxuriant pasturage; and the whole track is populous to an inconceivable degree.

The abbot and town of St. Gallen are both allies of the Swiss cantons, and each enjoys the privilege of sending deputies to the general diet. The abbot has an extensive territory, chiefly peopled with catholics; but the town, over which his influence once extended, is now entirely protestant. It is in a flourishing state, from the industry of its inhabitants,

and their successful application to trade and manufactures.

The library belonging to the abbey contains several valuable manuscripts, principally relative to the reformation in Germany and Switzerland. To this library we owe Petronius Arbiter, Silius Italicus, Valerius Flaccus, and Quintilian, copies of which were first discovered in 1413. It was formerly very rich in literary treasures; but many of them are now lost or removed.

Appenzel is an independent state, though formerly subject to St. Gallen. It was admitted into the Helvetic confederacy in 1513. Its inhabitants are partly catholics, partly protestants, under separate jurisdictions, but united for general purposes of policy and defence.

The flourishing state of the cotton manufactory has rendered many persons, in the protestant districts, easy, if not affluent in their circumstances. Our author, however, thinks the machinery used in Switzerland, for spinning and preparing cotton cloth, far inferior to that in England.

Appenzel contains no fortified town; but only two or three open burghs, of which Appenzel is the largest in the catholic district; and Trogen, Undevil, and Herisan, in the protestant. The whole canton, however, is almost one continuous village, each cottage being surrounded by a little domain, which generally contains every rural convenience within itself.

The original simplicity of the pastoral life is still visible among a majority of the inhabitants; and Mr. Coxe says, he saw several venerable figures, with long beards, that resembled the pictures of the ancient patriarchs. The natives of this canton, as is common in democracies, possess a natural frankness, and peculiar tone of equality, which arise from a consciousness of independence. They also display a fund of original humour, a quickness of repartee,

and rude sallies of wit, which enliven their conversation.

Near Appenzel they observed an old man, with venerable white hair covering his shoulders, in the dress of a substantial farmer, who inquired, in the tone of civil authority, who they were; and upon their asking of their guide who this person was, they found he was landamman, or chief of the republic, Happy people, exclaims our author, the nature of whose country, and the constitution of whose government are equally inimical to the introduction of luxury!

As there was a scarcity of horses on their leaving Appenzel, Mr. Coxe preferred walking. Having traversed the canton for about a league, over a continued range of mountains, dotted with cottages and cultivated spots, they arrived at its boundary, when the scene suddenly changed to a wild forest of pines. The road was scarcely three feet broad, and, in general, difficult to pass.

At Oberied they engaged a cart for Salets. The roads being rough and stony; in such a vehicle they could not be much at their ease; but the evening being fine, and the moon shining exceedingly bright, their journey was not altogether unpleasant.

Next morning they continued their route in the same carriage, which was so small, that they were completely wedged in; and having once taken their places, it was impossible to stir. The day was hot; but the country through which they passed, at the slow rate of three miles an hour, was still so picturesque and beautiful, that they forgot the partial inconveniences of equipage and heat.

From Trivaback, a small village on the Rhine, they walked to Sargans, the capital of a bailliage of the same name. They arrived late at Wallenstadt, a town incorporated with it; but enjoying several distinct privileges. It forms a link of the communication between Germany and Italy, through the country

of the Grisons; and is frequently resorted to by merchants.

The lake of Wallenstadt is about twelve miles long and two broad, and is environed by high mountains, except towards the east and west. From this exposure, a breeze generally blows from those two quarters at different periods of the day, which much facilitates the transportation of merchandize.

The scenery of the lake affords an endless variety of beautiful and romantic views. On the side of Glarus, the mountains are chiefly cultivated, and enriched with woods; while the Alps behind are covered with snow. On the other side, for the most part, the rocks are grotesque, craggy, and inaccessible; yet even here are some fertile spots of land, reclaimed by human industry from original sterility. Numberless water-falls, occasioned by the melting of the snows, devolve from the sides of the hills, and enter the lake by different courses, and with different degrees of velocity and noise.

Glarus is the last in rank of the eight ancient cantons, which enjoy several superior privileges to the five remaining ones, that afterwards courted their alliance. The people of this canton were invaded by the Austrians in 1388, with such a force as it was supposed would render resistance vain. It was then that three hundred and fifty troops of Glarus, assisted by thirty Switzers, opposed the whole Austrian force, consisting of fifteen thousand men. The former were advantageously posted on the mountains, and having compelled their invaders to retreat by a shower of stones; the inhabitants seized the moment of confusion, and fell on them with such impetuosity, that they broke their ranks, and after an immense slaughter, drove the remainder from the canton.

Such unequal combats are not singular in the Helvetic annals, and they render the classical engagements of Marathon and Platæa perfectly credible.

The same love of independence, the same dread of slavery, the same attachment to their country, animated the respective nations to similar efforts of heroism.

The government of Glarus is wholly democratical : every person at the age of sixteen has a vote in the general assembly, which is annually held in an open plain. This assembly ratifies new laws, imposes contributions, enters into alliances, and makes peace or war. The landamman is the chief of the republic, and is chosen alternately from the protestants and catholics.

Cattle, cheese, and butter constitute the principal wealth of the canton. It is computed that ten thousand head of large cattle, and four thousand sheep are pastured in the mountains, belonging to this district, during the summer season. Among the exports, slates are no inconsiderable article. These quarries once supplied Great Britain with school and counting-house slates, but our own country is now found to be sufficiently rich in this kind of produce.

On the 30th of July they made an excursion towards the extremity of the canton. It is entirely inclosed by the Alps, except towards the north ; and this is the only entrance, except during the summer months. At this pass, the canton reaches from the banks of the Linth, to the farthest extremity of its Alps, about thirty miles ; forming a valley, which gradually narrows till it is scarcely more than a musket shot in breadth at the burgh of Glarus. It afterwards opens in the same manner, and about a league farther, it is divided by the Freybourg mountains.

The scenery of this narrow, populous valley, through which they passed, reminded Mr. Cox of Matlock in Derbyshire. It is of the same cast, but infinitely more wild, more varied, and more sublime. The Linth is much broader, and more rapid than the Derwent, and the highest eminences of the

Peak are only mole-hills, compared to the Alps of Glarus.

They several times crossed the Linth, which rushes with the impetuosity of a torrent, and at length arrived at an amphitheatre of mountains, where the valley terminated. The view here was awfully grand. Every feature that entered into the composition of the landscape was vast, and wholly Alpine. They admired the sublime horror of the scenery for some time ; and then made a hearty meal on some excellent bread, honey, butter, and milk, which a neighbouring cottage supplied.

"Nothing," says Mr. Coxe, "delights me so much as the inside of a Swiss cottage: all those I have hitherto visited, convey the liveliest image of cleanliness, ease, and simplicity ; and cannot but strongly impress, on the observer, a most pleasing conviction of the peasants' happiness. The houses are generally built of wood, large, solid, and compact, with pent-house roofs that extend far beyond the area of the foundation.

Their landlord, at Glarus, was an open-hearted honest fellow, who brought his pint of wine, and sat down to converse with his guests, without the least ceremony. This freedom being neither the effect of impertinent curiosity, nor fawning officiousness, but the impulse of a mind conscious of its natural equality, and unconstrained by arbitrary distinctions, was highly pleasing. For who would not prefer the simple demeanour of unsophisticated nature to the false refinements of artificial manners !

It was impossible for travellers of taste, when in this vicinity, not to make a pilgrimage to the abbey of Einsidlin, which contains the miraculous image of the Virgin Mary, so much the object of devotion among good catholics. The ridiculous tales which are spread of the origin and rise of this abbey, are so many melancholy instances of the credulity of the darker ages ; and if they are still in credit, it is be-

cause prejudice has become habitual, and superstition gains such strong hold in the minds of men.

The church of the abbey is a large and magnificent building, but loaded with superfluous ornaments. In an aisle, near the entrance, is a small elegant marble chapel, of the Corinthian order, which forms the shrine of the virgin. On the outside, an angel supports the following comfortable inscription :

Hic est plena remissio peccatorum omnium a culpâ et pœnâ.

Within is the image of the virgin, which vies with the lady of Loretto, in *beauty* of countenance,—her face, as well as that of the child, being *black*. She is richly apparelled, however, and changes her vestments every week.

The valuables in the treasury are immense, consisting of the rich offerings of devotees, and many relics sumptuously ornamented. The miracles which the virgin has performed are said to be infinite ; and they are as well attested as catholic miracles generally are.

In this place there is a considerable traffic in rosaries, crosses, and images ; but amidst this superstitious trumpery, which are an insult on human reason, our author was pleased to find a good library, containing some fine editions of the classics.

The same evening they walked to Rapperschwyl. By the way they had a fine view of the lake of Zurich, and of the adjacent country. The prospect was heightened by the solemn stillness of the evening, the pellucid surface of the lake, and the tints of the setting sun. As they approached the lake, the rising moon formed another scene, indeed, but no less affecting than the former.

A bridge, one thousand seven hundred paces long, is thrown over the narrowest part of the lake. The town is pleasantly situated on a neck of land, and is under the protection of Zurich, Berne, and Glarus.

Over the gates is the subsequent inscription: *Amicis Tutoribus floret Libertas.*

Next day they were sumptuously entertained at a dinner, by the Capuchin friars at Rapperschwyl. It was one of their great festivals, and they regaled them with every variety of fish, which the lake and the neighbouring rivers supplied. The convent enjoys a romantic situation, on the edge of the water; and the cells of the monks, though small, are not inconvenient; but cleanliness, which gives a charm to the humblest accommodations, is here as much disregarded, as if religion and filth were inseparable. What a strange idea of sanctity! as if dirt could be acceptable to the Deity.

After dinner, they set out for Zurich by water. The lake is about ten leagues long, and one broad. Its borders are thickly studded with villages and towns; and the adjacent country is in a high state of cultivation. To the south of the lake rise the stupendous mountains of Schweitz and Glarus, which present the most lively and diversified scenery.

Zurich, to its honour, was the first town in Switzerland that separated from the church of Rome, being converted by the meek and moderate Zuinglius, a man who did credit to Christianity, by his love of peace and hatred to strife. Far from supporting his peculiar dogmas with an intolerant zeal, he was persuaded, that, provided Christians could agree in the most essential articles, they ought meekly to bear with any difference on points controvertible, and which do not necessarily influence morals,

The canton of Zurich abounds in corn, wine, and excellent pasture. The population amounts to nearly one hundred and seventy-five thousand souls, of whom more than ten thousand reside in the capital. This great number of inhabitants, in proportion to the size of the canton, is owing to its trade, from which two-thirds of the people derive a subsistence.

Thread, silk, and linen, are the principal manufactures.

The sovereign power resides exclusively in the burgesses of the town, who consist of about two thousand; and into this number, a new citizen has not been admitted during these last hundred and fifty years.

The burghers, beside the advantage of electing their magistrates, and of conducting the administration of affairs, enjoy the sole right of commerce. All strangers and even subjects, being excluded from establishing manufactures in any part of the canton.

It is just subject of regret, that in Bernè, as in most other states of Switzerland, there is no precise code of criminal law. The institutions of Charles V. or the Caroline code, are ostensibly followed; but on account of their obsolete usages and extreme severity, the sentence is ultimately left to the determination of the magistracy. Hence, with the most perfect integrity, and the most upright intentions, it is almost impossible to avoid being biased by friendship and family connections.

Every judge, of delicacy and honour, would undoubtedly be pleased to administer justice, according to known laws, and to be restrained from listening to party solicitations, and the impulses of private feelings.

The legislative authority is vested by the burghers in the council of two hundred, who are drawn from the thirteen tribes into which the burghers are distributed, and comprize the senate or little council. This senate, including the two burgomasters, has jurisdiction in all civil and criminal cases. In the latter there is no appeal from their decision; nor any possibility of obtaining any reversal or mitigation. Such an institution ought necessarily to preclude severity of punishment: and could never be admitted in a state, where very disproportionate crimes are obnoxious to the same punishment.

The canton of Zurich is divided into districts or bailiages, governed by bailiffs, nominated by the sovereign council. These subordinate officers have considerable power; but the improper exercise of it is controuled by their superiors. The city of Zurich is seated at the northern extremity of the lake, and occupies both sides of the rapid and transparent Limmat. Its environs are most delightful; consisting of an amphitheatre of hills, gradually sloping down to the water, embellished with plantations of vines and pastures, intermixed with innumerable villas, cottages, and hamlets. On the west is a bold and gloomy ridge of hills, stretching towards the Albis, and that chain of mountains which gradually unites with the Alps.

The town is divided into two parts, the most ancient division being surrounded with the same battlements and towers, which existed in the thirteenth century. The suburbs are strengthened by modern fortifications.

The public walk is pleasantly situated on a lawn, at the junction of the Limmat and the Sihl, and is shaded by a double row of lime trees.

The inhabitants carry on various manufactures, the principal of which are those of linens, cottons, muslins, and silk handkerchiefs. The streets are generally narrow: and the houses and public buildings accord rather with the simple and plain manners of the people, than with our ideas of a capital.

The environs are extremely populous, and are the principal residence of manufacturers and their labourers. This is no less conducive to health than pleasure; for it cannot fail to be injurious to both, to have numbers of artizans cooped up within the narrow limits of cities.

The manners of the citizens are generally simple. Dinner is usually served at twelve; in the afternoon the gentlemen assemble in small societies in the town during winter, and at their respective villas in summer.

mer. They frequently smoke and partake of wine, cake, fruit, and other refreshments.

The women, for the most part, are engaged in domestic vocations, or devoted to the instruction of their children. They are not fond of visiting; and when they go out, they assemble in select parties, to which only a few men, and those chiefly the nearest relations, are admitted. This reserve, however, among the ladies, begins to give way to a more social intercourse.

Sumptuary laws, as well as those against immorality, are here well observed. The former may, indeed, be carried into execution among a people far gone in vicious refinement; but the severest penalties will be incapable of restraining the latter, without some degree of moral purity in the people.

At Zurich, the original Swiss spirit of independence prevails more than in any of the other large towns in the confederacy; and this is still considered as the most patriotic and upright of all the thirteen cantons.

The militia of Zurich, of every description, amounts to about thirty thousand effective men. The arsenal is well supplied with arms and ammunition. Here is to be seen the two hundred swords and massy armour of the old Swiss warriors; and the bow and arrow with which William Tell is said to have cleft the apple placed on the head of his son.

The ecclesiastical affairs are under the supreme direction of the senate, assisted by fourteen deans, chosen by a synod composed of the whole clergy of the canton. The principal ministers and professors in the town constitute, in conjunction with several magistrates and assessors, an ecclesiastical and academical council. To this committee the deans have recourse in all arduous circumstances; and it often determines lesser affairs, or refers cases of importance to the senate.

The benefices in this canton are, in no instance, higher than one hundred and forty pounds per annum, and often as low as thirty; but a clergyman of learning and merit, who resides in the town, has commonly a professorship added to his function.

There are several excellent public establishments, such as an orphan-house and a chirurgical seminary, both extremely well conducted.

The public education is under the immediate protection of government. The office of a professor gives rank and estimation; and is often held by a member of the senate, or of the great council. The learned languages, divinity, natural history, mathematics, and, in short, every species of polite learning, as well as the abstruse sciences, are here taught at a small expense, and with abundant care.

In consequence of this laudable attention to form the minds of youth, and to elicit the flame of genius, no town in Switzerland has produced more eminent men than Zurich. Among others, since the reformation, may be enumerated Zuinglius, and Bullinger, Conrad Gesner, Hotinger, Simler, Spon, Sheutzer, Heydegger, Breitinger, Bodmer, Hertzell, and Solomon Gesner. The latter is the well-known author of the *Death of Abel*, and several pastorals; which, for delicate and elegant simplicity, are universally admired. They display a mind of the nicest sensibility, and warmed with the finest sentiments in passions and morals.

But in this literary galaxy, none have gained more extensive reputation than Lavater, a clergyman of Zurich, and a famous physiognomist. Our author visited this celebrated man, and was charmed with the vivacity of his conversation, the amenity of his manners, and the singularity and animation of his style, which have contributed more to spread his principles, than sound reasoning and depth of learning.

That particular passions have a certain effect on

particular features, is evident to every observer; but that, by contemplating the countenance, we can infallibly discover the mental qualities, is an hypothesis liable to many exceptions. Nevertheless, Lavater, like a true enthusiast, carries his theory much farther; for he not only pretends to discover the characters and passions by the features, the complexion, the form, and motion; but he also draws some inferences of the same kind, from the hand writing.

Lavater, however, has not confined himself merely to physiognomy. He has composed hymns and national songs, which are much admired for their simplicity. He has also published numerous works on sacred subjects; but it must be confessed, that the same fanciful turn which displays itself in his physiognomical theories, is likewise visible in what ought to be under the influence of sober reason, or the guidance of revelation.

Mr. Coxe makes honourable mention of several other literary characters he met with at Zurich. The library and cabinet of John Gesner, professor of physics, and a descendant of Conrad Gesner, particularly pleased him. The proficiency of this gentleman, in the study of nature, has been amply testified by the repeated acknowledgments of Haller, whom he accompanied in several botanical excursions through Switzerland.

The public library at Zurich contains about twenty-five thousand volumes, and a few curious manuscripts. Among the latter, the following chiefly attracted the attention of Mr. Coxe. The original copy of Quintilian, found in the library of St. Gallen, from which the first edition of that great rhetorician was published; the Psalms in the Greek tongue, written on violet-coloured parchment, supposed to have come from the Vatican at Rome; several manuscripts of Zuinglius, which evince the indefatigable industry of that celebrated reformer; and three Latin letters from Lady Jane Grey to Bullinger, in 1551, 2, 3. These

letters, written with her own hand, breathe a spirit of unaffected piety, and prove the uncommon progress which this unfortunate, but accomplished, woman had made in various branches of literature, though only sixteen years old.

The library is also rich in the best editions of the classics, and particularly in the early impressions.

Our author likewise mentions the library of the cathedral, belonging to the Caroline college, which contains several manuscripts, and ancient printed books of great rarity; the collections of Simler and Heydegger, which no lover of learning would pass without notice.

From Zurich our author made an excursion round the lake, in company with several gentlemen of the place. They passed through vineyards and corn-fields to Kussnach, a small village on the eastern side of the lake, which contains about one thousand seven hundred souls.

Having reposed themselves here, and accepted some refreshments from a gentleman of the place, they continued their walk through similar scenes, and enjoyed, during the greatest part of the way, the most agreeable shade of forest trees, while the scattered cottages, villages, and picturesque villas and churches, added to the beauty of the everchanging scenery.

At Meile they embarked and crossed the lake, when new beauties arrested their attention; but it is impossible to do them justice in our description. They landed again at Weddenschweil, on the west side of the lake. Near this last place is a cascade, which bursting from surrounding trees, falls a few feet on the ridge of rock, and then precipitates itself in mid air for fifty feet, without touching the sides of the precipice. The effect was peculiarly striking; nor could they sufficiently admire the amphitheatre of rock, the beeches suspended on its top and sides, the sun-beams playing on the falling waters, and the

noise of the torrent, contrasting with the mild and tranquil beauties of the lake they had just quitted.

They passed the night at Richliswick, most agreeably situated. The road sometimes conducted through meadow, sometimes lay close to the water's edge, and scarcely could they advance one hundred steps without passing the habitation of man. They found good accommodations at the inn; and next morning embarked and sailed for the island of Ufnau, which they reached in two hours. This is a pleasant island, belonging to the abbey of Einsidlin. It has only a single house, two barns, and a chapel, in which mass is said twice a year. Within is the tomb of St. Alderic, who built a hermitage here, to which he retired. He died in 1473, and, according to an inscription, "was fed with bread from heaven, and walked on the surface of the waters."

This island is sometimes named from Hutton, who, after a life of almost unparalleled vicissitudes, died in this obscure spot, in 1523, in the thirty-sixth year of his age. He was as remarkable for his genius and learning, as for his turbulence and presumption.

Having re-embarked, they soon landed again at Rapperschwyl, already mentioned; and continued ascending amidst hanging inclosures of pasturage and corn, commanding the most enchanting views.

About mid-day they arrived at Grunengen, a small burgh, and capital of a bailliage. The bailiff resides in the castle, which stands on an elevated rock with an extensive prospect, of various features.

From Grunengen they pursued their course through lanes, fields, and inclosures, midst a fertile track. As the setting sun was sinking below the horizon, they frequently looked back upon the distant Alps, whose lower parts were no longer illumined by the orb of day, while their summits were

"Arrayed with reflected purple and gold,

"And colours dipt in heav'n."

MILTON.

The canton of Zurich is divided into districts or bailiages, governed by bailiffs, nominated by the sovereign council. These subordinate officers have considerable power; but the improper exercise of it is controuled by their superiors. The city of Zurich is seated at the northern extremity of the lake, and occupies both sides of the rapid and transparent Limmat. Its environs are most delightful; consisting of an amphitheatre of hills, gradually sloping down to the water, embellished with plantations of vines and pastures, intermixed with innumerable villas, cottages, and hamlets. On the west is a bold and gloomy ridge of hills, stretching towards the Albis, and that chain of mountains which gradually unites with the Alps.

The town is divided into two parts, the most ancient division being surrounded with the same battlements and towers, which existed in the thirteenth century. The suburbs are strengthened by modern fortifications.

The public walk is pleasantly situated on a lawn, at the junction of the Limmat and the Sihl, and is shaded by a double row of lime trees.

The inhabitants carry on various manufactures, the principal of which are those of linens, cottons, muslins, and silk handkerchiefs. The streets are generally narrow: and the houses and public buildings accord rather with the simple and plain manners of the people, than with our ideas of a capital.

The environs are extremely populous, and are the principal residence of manufacturers and their labourers. This is no less conducive to health than pleasure; for it cannot fail to be injurious to both, to have numbers of artizans cooped up within the narrow limits of cities.

The manners of the citizens are generally simple. Dinner is usually served at twelve; in the afternoon the gentlemen assemble in small societies in the town during winter, and at their respective villas in summer.

mer. They frequently smoke and partake of wine, cake, fruit, and other refreshments.

The women, for the most part, are engaged in domestic vocations, or devoted to the instruction of their children. They are not fond of visiting; and when they go out, they assemble in select parties, to which only a few men, and those chiefly the nearest relations, are admitted. This reserve, however, among the ladies, begins to give way to a more social intercourse.

Sumptuary laws, as well as those against immorality, are here well observed. The former may, indeed, be carried into execution among a people far gone in vicious refinement; but the severest penalties will be incapable of restraining the latter, without some degree of moral purity in the people.

At Zurich, the original Swiss spirit of independence prevails more than in any of the other large towns in the confederacy; and this is still considered as the most patriotic and upright of all the thirteen cantons.

The militia of Zurich, of every description, amounts to about thirty thousand effective men. The arsenal is well supplied with arms and ammunition. Here is to be seen the two hundred swords and massy armour of the old Swiss warriors; and the bow and arrow with which William Tell is said to have cleft the apple placed on the head of his son.

The ecclesiastical affairs are under the supreme direction of the senate, assisted by fourteen deans, chosen by a synod composed of the whole clergy of the canton. The principal ministers and professors in the town constitute, in conjunction with several magistrates and assessors, an ecclesiastical and academical council. To this committee the deans have recourse in all arduous circumstances; and it often determines lesser affairs, or refers cases of importance to the senate.

From Winterthur they travelled to Frauenfeld, a small town, the capital of Thurgau. It contains about one thousand inhabitants, and is chiefly remarkable for being the place where, since 1712, the deputies of the Swiss cantons assemble in general diet.

Instead of following the usual route by land, from Zurich to Basle, they proceeded the greatest part of the way by water. They embarked in the afternoon on the Limmat, the navigation of which has been represented as dangerous; but this can only happen during the melting of the snows, or after violent rains, unless occasioned by the negligence or inexperience of the boatmen.

The boat in which they sailed was flat-bottomed and long, and was rowed, or rather steered, by three watermen, who advanced at the rate of from six to ten miles an hour. The banks of the Limmat were at first flat, but afterwards rose into hills, clothed with pasture and wood, or divided into vineyards: at last they became quite perpendicular, and were fringed to the water's edge with pendent trees.

About a mile from Baden, they shot under the bridge of Wettingen with such velocity, that in the moment Mr. Coxe was admiring its bold projection on one side, he instantly found himself on the other. This admirable piece of mechanism is of wood, two hundred and forty feet in length, and suspended above twenty feet from the surface of the water. It was the last work of the self-taught artist, who constructed the bridge at Schaffhausen.

They landed at Baden, which derives its name from the neighbouring warm baths, mentioned by the ancients, under the names of *Aquæ* and *Thermæ Helveticæ*.

Baden was a Roman fortress; and after being long subject to the German empire, at last became a member of the Helvetic confederacy.

The inhabitants elect their own magistrates, and have their respective judicial courts. The county, or

basiliage, contains about twenty-four thousand persons, of both sexes, and all ages.

From Baden they proceeded through an agreeable and sylvan country, for some way along the banks of the Limmat, and soon after crossed the Reuss into the canton of Berne. Having traversed a plain, they arrived at the warm baths of Schintznach, celebrated for being the place where the Helvetic society first assembled. This society, composed of some of the most learned men in Switzerland, both of the catholic and reformed religion, exerted itself to extend the spirit of toleration, and to lessen that antipathy which subsisted between the members of the two persuasions. The meetings of this liberal association are now transferred to Olten in Soleure.

In the vicinity of the baths, on a lofty eminence, stand the remains of the castle of Hapsburgh, to which they ascended through an ancient beech wood. The ruins consist of an ancient tower of massy stones, and part of a small building of a much more modern date.

This castle was erected in the beginning of the eleventh century, and after being the birth-place and property of Rhodolph of Hapsburg, who was elevated to the imperial throne, by various revolutions, has now gone to decay; and is now only inhabited by the family of a peasant.

It commands a boundless view over hills and dales, plains and forests, rivers and lakes, towns and villages, mountains and alps, "emblematic," says our author, "of that extent of power, to which the talents of one man, who derived his title from this castle, raised himself and his descendants,"—alluding to Rhodolph Count of Hapsburgh, born in 1218, who became emperor and founder of the house of Austria.

A spot so remarkable could not fail to impress the mind of a sensible traveller with many reflections on the mutability of fortune, and the elevations and depressions which families are often doomed to ex-

perience. For a simple Swiss baron to reach the imperial dignity, was such a transition, as even ambition could scarcely have foreseen; and for the descendants of that emperor to be driven from their hereditary domains by a few small republics, in little more than a century after, is a phenomenon in the history of man, that must have happened to be believed.

Having satisfied their curiosity at the castle of Hapsburgh, the cradle of the house of Austria, they descended into the plain of Konigsfelden, to a convent of the same name, built by the empress Elizabeth on the spot where her husband Albert was assassinated. This murder was committed on the 1st of May 1308, in the open day, by the emperor's nephew, in the sight of his son Leopold and the rest of his court, who had not yet passed the Reuss; and who, though witnesses to the horrid deed, could not get up in time to rescue the emperor.

The convent, or abbey, built on the very spot, was richly endowed; but at the Reformation, the lands were secularized, and part of the building became the residence of a bailiff, part was converted into an hospital, and the rest was suffered to fall to ruin.

Many of the cells still exist in their original state, and the chapel is still entire, but no longer used for divine service. The painted glass in the windows represent various histories of the Old Testament, with the portraits of Elizabeth, and Agnes, her daughter, queen of Hungary, who assumed the veil, and lived and died here; of the emperor Albert, whose assassination gave rise to the endowment, and of his five sons.

Several of the imperial line were buried in this chapel; but their bones were a few years since removed to the Abbey of St. Blaise, in the Black Forest, where they were deposited with great pomp, under magnificent monuments.

Near Konigsfelden is the small village of Windish, supposed to occupy the site of the Vindonissa of

Tacitus ; certain it is, from many fragments of antiquity discovered here, that this must have been the station of a large Roman colony. The following quotation from the eloquent author of the *Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire* is too beautiful and too appropriate to be omitted here. "Within the ancient walls of Vindonissa," says he, "the castle of Hapsburgh, the Abbey of Konigsfeld and the town of Bruck have successively arisen. The philosophic traveller may compare the monuments of Roman conquest, of feudal or Austrian tyranny, of monkish superstition, and of industrious freedom. If he be truly a philosopher, he will applaud the merit and happiness of his own time."

Next morning they embarked on the Aar, which, after having received some tributary streams, and risen to a river of some magnitude, falls into the Rhine. Its waters, which are of a silvery hue, are, for a long way after their junction, distinguished from the sea-green colour of the Rhine.

In point of picturesque beauty, the banks of the Rhine are infinitely superior to those of the Aar. They consist of steep acclivities, feathered with wood, gentle slopes bordered with vines, forest scenes, or pasture, and exhibit a continued succession of towns and villages.

The stream carried them eighteen miles in three hours, and they disembarked at Lauffenburgh, where the Rhine forms a cataract not destitute of beauty, though greatly inferior to the fall near Schaffhausen. As Mr. Coxe stood on the crags of the northern shore, the principal objects were a high bridge, partly open, partly covered ; a row of houses, with an old ruined castle, crowning a summit that overhung the water ; a perspective of woods and meadows through the arcades of the bridge ; and the river dashing over its craggy bed in a sloping cataract.

About half a mile below the fall they re-embarked ; and found the waters still so much agitated that it re-

quired all the skill and dexterity of the pilot to prevent their little vessel being dashed against the shelving rocks. As they approached Basle, the stream became gradually more tranquil, and they landed, highly delighted with their expedition.

When they arrived at Basle, it was about noon ; but our author was surprized to find that all the clocks in the town struck one. On inquiry, he was informed that they constantly go an hour faster than the real time, for which absurdity various reasons are assigned. One is, that during the council of Basle the clocks were put forward, that the lazy, indolent cardinals and bishops might arrive in time. Others maintain, that a conspiracy being formed to assassinate the magistrates at midnight, one of the burgomasters, who had notice of the design, advanced the town clock an hour ; by which the conspirators, thinking they had missed the appointed time, were disconcerted, and induced to retire ; and as a perpetual memorial of this happy deliverance, the clocks were always kept in the same advanced state. The third, and last reason, is the most probable, that the sun dial on the outside of the choir of the cathedral, by which the clocks are regulated, not being properly set, occasions a variation from the true time of forty-five minutes.

However this may be, the inhabitants of Basle are so attached to this whimsical custom of getting the start of time, that though various attempts have been made to remove the absurdity, the people have constantly interfered to prevent an alteration ; as if they thought their liberties would be lost, should their clocks agree with those of the rest of Europe. Indeed, long established customs, however ridiculous or un-consequential, are apt to make strong impressions on vulgar minds. Even in England, it was long before the people could be persuaded to reckon the year according to the general mode of computation, received in the other nations of Europe,

Basle enjoys a delightful situation on the banks of the Rhine, near the point where that noble stream makes a sudden bend to the north. It consists of two towns, united by a long bridge. It stands very favourably for commerce, an advantage which the inhabitants have turned to good account, by establishing a number of manufactures, and carrying on an extensive trade.

The cathedral is an elegant Gothic pile ; but strangely disfigured by a daubing of rose-coloured paint, spread over the whole edifice. It contains the ashes of several great and illustrious characters ; among the rest the venerable remains of Erasmus are deposited under a marble tomb. Few men have done more honour to learning than Erasmus, or have met with more distinguished applause from impartial posterity.

The university of Basle was formerly distinguished for the eminent persons it produced. The names of the Baughins, Buxtorf, Wetstien, the Bernoullis, and Euler, are sufficient to mark its consequence. If it has declined from its original rank, it may be imputed to the casual mode of electing the professors.

The public library, though not very extensive, contains a choice and rare collection of early printed books, and some curious manuscripts.

In a suit of rooms, adjoining to this library, is a cabinet of petrifications, collected in the canton of Basle by Annoni ; some ancient medals and gems ; a few antiquities found at Augst ; a large number of prints ; and some original drawings and paintings by Holbein, who was a native of this town.

Among the works of Holbein, that display the vivacity of his fancy, may be mentioned the sketches which he drew, on perusing the Eulogium of Folly by Erasmus, on the margin of the present copy of that work, from the author. This curious volume is preserved in the library ; and has lately been published

in French, Latin, and German, with fac-similes of the original designs, engraved on wood.

The Dance of Death in the church-yard of the prebend of the suburbs of St. John, though frequently ascribed to the pencil of Holbein, has been proved by good judges to be none of his. It is probable, however, that from this ancient painting, he took the first hint towards composing his famous drawings on the Dance of Death. They consist of forty-four pictures, and are now in the possession of Prince Gallitzin, once minister from the Empress of Russia to the court of Vienna. Mr. Coxe says he frequently saw those celebrated drawings, during his stay at Vienna, and particularly admired the variety of attitudes and characters in which the last mortal foe is represented.

Our author visited a small but pleasing collection of pictures, mostly of the Flemish and Dutch schools, belonging to M. Faesch, member of the great council. In the court-yard, before this gentleman's house, is a wooden statue of Rhodolph I. seated on a throne, and clothed with the imperial insignia. Underneath is the date of 1278, the era of that emperor's coronation. The rudeness of the sculpture renders it probable that it is the original of that great emperor, who was besieging Basle, when he received the unexpected news of his election. The gates were instantly thrown open; and he was admitted as a friend into that town, which had just before dreaded him as its most formidable enemy.

The supreme legislative power of Basle is vested in the great and little councils, consisting of three hundred members, and their united voice is without control. The senate, or little council, elected from the great, is composed of sixty persons: and to them the general administration of government is committed. The collective body of citizens assemble only once a year; when the magistrates publicly take an oath to maintain the constitution, and to preserve the liberties and immunities of the people. A reciprocal oath of

obedience to the laws is administered to the citizens, in their respective tribes.

The meanest citizen is legally capacitated to be a member of the great council; and by the singular mode of election may possibly be chosen. All ranks of citizens, save the members of the university, are eligible to fill up vacancies. The whole mass of the people is divided into eighteen tribes, each of which appoint twelve delegates to the great council; and upon a vacancy, nominate six persons, one of whom is chosen by lot.

The reigning burgemaster and the great tribune appointed to be the drawers of this official lottery, both at the same instant draw a ticket from two separate bags; and the candidate, whose name comes out at the same time with the ticket on which the employment is written, obtains the post.

But it is not only counsellors of state and the several magistrates that are chosen by lot; even the professors of the university are elected in the same manner. Hence it has happened, that the chair of rhetoric has been assigned to a mathematician; and the professorship of anatomy to an admirer of the belles lettres. The allotments are certainly ridiculous, and must tend to injure the credit of the university, not only in the eyes of the natives, but also of foreigners. Fortune in the distribution of her favours cannot possibly shew greater caprice than in similar instances.

The sumptuary laws are very strict at Basle. The use of carriages in the town is not indeed prohibited, as in some of the capitals of the confederacy; but no citizen is allowed to have a servant behind his carriage. Laws of this kind may sometimes be carried to an extravagant length; but in small republics, the principle is salutary.

So partial are the lower ranks to the enjoyments of their own country, that they seem to think true felicity is centred at Basle; and indeed the lower classes are no where more comfortable. Freedom is the equal

lot of all; and the poorer are not tortured by the sight of luxury which they cannot reach, nor rendered miserable by an ostentatious display of wealth and grandeur. A happy simplicity of manners is universally prevalent; and it would excite a smile to enumerate all the articles which pass under the opprobrious name of luxuries.

In general the burghers sons receive an excellent education, which qualifies them for those offices which fortune may throw in their way. At the time our author was here, the treasurer was a baker, and had twice been appointed a candidate for the office of the great tribune.

The conduct of magistrates is no where more freely or severely canvassed than at Basle. Perhaps this privilege may be often extended beyond its proper limits; but it is the vital principle of liberty, not to control it; and without this, no free government can long survive. Restrain liberty of speech, and freedom is no more!

Basle is the largest, and seems once to have been the most populous of the Swiss towns. It is capable of containing one hundred thousand inhabitants, though now they are dwindled away to about fourteen thousand. The discouragements which foreigners are under, who are neither permitted to carry on any commerce, nor to follow any trade, and the jealousy the citizens shew, to keep all power in their own hands, have been the principal causes to hasten the decline of the place. The magistrates, indeed, are sensible of the impolitic restraints under which strangers labour; but large bodies of men are seldom actuated by such a generous spirit as to sacrifice personal and immediate advantages to the future welfare of the community.

During Mr. Coxe's stay at Basle, he was prompted by curiosity to visit the hospital and burying ground of St. James, not far from the town, near the small river Birs, celebrated for a desperate combat, in 1444, between the Swiss and the dauphin of France, after-

wards Louis XI. Never was Swiss valour and intrepidity more signally displayed than on that memorable day. Fifteen hundred of them had the courage to oppose themselves to eight thousand of the enemy's cavalry; and though victory at last declared for the French, it cost them more than three times the number of their opposers.

Of the whole phalanx of the Swiss, only sixteen escaped from the field of battle; and these, in conformity to the old Spartan discipline, were branded with infamy, for not having sacrificed their lives in defence of their country. Among those who were desperately wounded, and left on the field of battle, only thirty-two were found alive. The names of many of these glorious patriots were carefully registered, and still remain on record.

Louis himself declared, that such another victory would ruin his army; and generously confessed, that he derived no other advantage from it, than to know and esteem Swiss valour. Accordingly this desperate conflict gave rise to their treaty with Charles II. the first they ever contracted with France.

The Swiss still talk of this famous action with an enthusiastic ardour. Every year the inhabitants of Basle form parties to an inn, near the scene of the engagement, in order to commemorate, in a red wine produced from some vineyards planted on the field of battle, the heroic deeds of their countrymen, who fell in such a noble contest. This wine, which they call the blood of the Swiss, is highly prized by the Basilians, though it has little to recommend it in point of flavour.

Not far from Basle are the ruins of August Rauricorum, formerly a large Roman town, now dwindled away to a small village. Of its former grandeur nothing remains, save some marble columns and scattered fragments of pillars, with a circular range of walls on a rising ground, entirely covered with underwood. This was probably the theatre. Our author observed

also some remains of the aqueducts which conveyed the water to the town from the distance of twelve miles.

Medals of the Roman emperors, from Augustus to Constantine, are frequently found in turning up the ground, amidst the ruins. Our author purchased one of Trajan and another of Albinus, from a labourer.

Mr. Coxe made an excursion to Mulhausen, a town in alliance with the Swiss cantons, though entirely surrounded by the dominions of France. It stands in a district of Alsace, about fifteen miles from Basle, in a fertile plain, at the bottom of a ridge of hills, not far from the Voges; and its whole territory is comprised within a precinct of eight miles.

It was received into the Helvetic confederacy in 1515, by which its liberty and independence have been preserved, both from the encroachments of the empire and of France. The government is aristo-democratical. The supreme power resides in the great and little councils, consisting, together, of seventy-eight persons, drawn from the burghers, whose number amounts to seven hundred, distributed into six tribes. The inhabitants are of the reformed religion, and the town contains about six thousand souls, with about two thousand more in its little territory.

Though the greatest part of the dominions subject to the bishop of Basle, or, as the Protestants style him, the Prince of Porentru, is not comprised within the limits of Switzerland, yet as many of his subjects are comburghers with Berne, and under the protection of that republic, his territory is usually included in all the topographical accounts of the cantons.

Our author made several excursions into this bishopric, and informed himself as to its political and local circumstances. The sovereign of this country is chosen by the chapter of eighteen canons, resident at Arlesheim, and confirmed by the pope. He is a prince of the German empire, and does homage to the

emperor for that part of his territory which lies within the circle of the Upper Rhine.

The form of government is a limited monarchy; the bishop being bound, on all important occasions, to consult his chapter. His subjects are partly Protestants, partly Catholics. The Protestants are chiefly seated in the valley of Munster, and to the south of Pierre Pertuis. Their number is calculated at fifteen thousand; that of the Catholics are thirty-five thousand.

Porentru, the capital of the bishop's dominions, and his principal residence, is a small neat town, in an oval plain, surrounded by well-wooded hills, and watered by a meandering stream. The episcopal palace stands on an eminence, overlooking the town, and the environs are fertile in corn and pasture. One of the towers of the palace is said to be of Roman workmanship, and is a monument of its high antiquity.

The high roads, which lead from all quarters to Porentru, have been formed at a considerable expense, and do honour to the munificence of the sovereign.

Bellelay, which Mr. Coxe visited in his journey from Bienné to Porentru, is a rich abbey of Benedictines, about twenty miles from the capital, in a sequestered, but not unpleasant situation. This abbey is not confined solely to religious purposes; but contains a military academy, provided with suitable masters and professors. The whole expense of a scholar's education and maintenance does not exceed twenty pounds per annum.

On the 14th of August, Mr. Coxe made an excursion, with several friends, to Arlesheim, about four miles from Basle. They dined with Baron de Ligertz, one of the canons. After an elegant and social repast, their host attended them to a garden in the vicinity, called the Hermitage. The grounds are very extensive and pleasant; and form the usual promenade of the town. The walks are carried along the sides of rocks, richly wooded, through a delightful semicircular

plain, bounded by fertile hills, and watered by a small lake. Several natural caverns add to the romantic beauty of the scenery, while many translucent streams, conveyed from a distance, fall in small cascades, or bubble from the ground like real springs.

In another excursion to Bienne, they passed through a fertile plain, watered by the Birs, and bounded by two chains of the Jura. As they proceeded, the plain gradually narrowed, and the mountains approached each other. They now entered the rich valley of Lauffen, encircled by rocks, sprinkled with groves of oak and beech, and exhibiting many romantic points of view.

About three leagues farther, they came to a narrow pass, which leads to the valley of Delmont, and ascended to the town of the same name, pleasantly situated on an acclivity, backed by a ridge of rocks, embrowned by firs.

A mile beyond Delmont, they stopped at Corrandelin, to view an iron foundery. The ore is drawn from the valley of Delmont, and is taken from the ground in pieces generally no larger than a pea.

Soon after, quitting Corrandelin, they entered a narrow glen, about four miles long, and in many places, resembling a subterraneous passage. The road winds by the side of the impetuous Birs, at the bottom of two ranges of white rocks, of inaccessible height, yet agreeably feathered with trees, which almost exclude the rays of the sun from the narrow vale below.

In the midst of the glen is La Roche, the first Protestant village in the valley of Munster; the houses of which stand on both sides of the Birs.

Having passed this narrow vale, they entered a fertile plain encircled by hills, in the centre of which stands the village of Munster. Half a mile beyond this, they came to another glen, more wild, more craggy and obscure than that which they had lately left. The Birs rushes through it with great impetuosity, and the open space barely allows room for a car-

stage road. This causeway, over broken crags and steep precipices, does honour to the prince under whose direction, and at whose expense it was executed.

Though our author had frequently heard it remarked in Switzerland, that in all deep valleys, which intersect the mountains, the salient angles on one side correspond with the cavities of the other, and the parallel strata of rocks have a resemblance on both sides; yet he never saw the fact more strongly exemplified than in the two ridges of limestone rocks that border this glen. They are of stupendous height; and the strata, whether horizontal, inclined, or almost perpendicular, are exactly similar, and of the same thickness on both hands. Hence it is evident, they were formerly united, and have been rent asunder by some violent convulsion, or gradually worn by the attrition of the waters.

They now entered another plain, well cultivated, and spotted with villages; and towards the close of the evening arrived at Molleray, where they passed the night. The greatest part of the inhabitants are employed in agriculture; and seem a contented, happy, and industrious race.

Two miles farther they reached the celebrated pass of Pierre Pertuis, at the bottom of which the Birs bursts from the ground in several copious springs, and turns two mills within a few paces of its principal source.

Pierre Pertuis is a large arched aperture through a solid rock, about thirty feet long, forty-five broad, and thirty high in the lowest part. It is doubtful whether it is formed by art or nature. A Roman inscription over the arch, much defaced, has exercised the ingenuity of several antiquaries. It seems to imply that a road was formed through the mountain by Paternus, a *dunuvir*, during the reigns of Marcus Aurelius and Verus.

The southern extremity of Pierre Pertuis leads into

the valley of St. Imier. The inhabitants are Protestants, and are governed by a bailiff, appointed by the bishop of Basle. The whole district lies within the Jura mountains, and is fertile in pasturage.

On arriving at the extremity of Mount Jura, one of the sublimest views in nature bursts on the sight, commanding an undulating line of country fertilized by the Aar, and backed by the majestic chain of Alps, extending beyond the frontiers of Savoy.

Descending gently into the plain, they crossed the Sure, and finished this delightful expedition at Bienne.

This small territory lies between the lake and a chain of the Jura mountains, and contains about six thousand inhabitants. The town stands at the foot of the Jura, near the borders of the lake, which is here about nine miles in length and four in breadth.

The bishop of Basle is sovereign of this district, but the inhabitants enjoy many extensive privileges and franchises. The revenue amounts only to about three hundred pounds per annum; but, mean as his civil list is, it is still more considerable than his power.

The language of the country is a kind of provincial German. The people are active and industrious, and several manufactures are established in the town, which carries on a considerable trade.

The road from Bienne to Soleure traverses a fertile valley watered by the Aar, at the foot of a ridge of Mount Jura, the sides of which are deeply tinged with pendent forests of pine and fir.

Soleure is delightfully situated on the Aar, which here expands its banks, and opens into a spacious river. Some fanciful antiquarians ascribe the foundation of this town to Abraham; others with more probability maintain, that it was one of the twelve towns which was destroyed upon the emigration of the original inhabitants into Gaul. But whenever its demolition happened, it is pretty clear, from the medals, inscriptions, and antiquities, found in the neigh-

Neighborhood, that the spot was re-occupied by a Roman colony, as its name, *Castrum Salodurense*, imports.

It is now a small, but extremely neat, town, surrounded by regular stone fortifications. Its population amounts to about four thousand. The church of *St. Urs* is one of the most striking objects in it. This is a noble modern edifice, of whitish grey stone, which admits of a high polish. The lower part of the building is of the Corinthian, and the upper of the Composite order. The expense amounted to at least eighty thousand pounds; a very considerable sum to a republic, whose annual revenues do not exceed twelve thousand sterling.

In the prison house, a strong stone building, the criminals are confined in separate cells. Though the penal laws are apparently severe, yet the judicial sentences are so remarkably mild, that we are told a prisoner, on his acquittal, wrote on the wall of his cell, "He who is inclined to rob and escape hanging, let him exercise his trade in the canton of Soleure."

The public library is a late erection, and consequently cannot boast of any considerable treasures; yet by the industry and zeal of the *Abbé Herman*, it has already risen to some distinction. Great praise is due to this public spirited ecclesiastic, who, with an income of barely sixty pounds a year, gave birth to the institution, and increased its stores at his private charge.

The circumjacent country is pleasantly diversified, and presents many views, which are as agreeable as wild, and as pleasing as romantic. The situation of the hermitage, called *des Croix*, is a most enchanting retreat, at the extremity of a small wood, not far from the town. This, however, is only one of the many scenes that invite admiration. In a country so picturesque as Switzerland, it is impossible to particularize every lovely or impressive view.

The canton of *Soleure*, which holds the eleventh rank in the *Helvetic confederacy*, stretches partly

through the plain, and partly along the chains of Jura, and contains about fifty thousand people.

The soil is mostly fertile in corn, and some districts, which lie within the Jura, abound in excellent pasturage.

The trade carried on here is much less extensive than the situation would allow; for few of the cantons are more advantageously placed for a flourishing commerce.

The inhabitants are Catholics, excepting those in the bailliage of Buckegberg, who are Protestants. In spirituals, the Catholics are under the government of 3 bishops;—those of Lausanne, Constance, and Basle.

The Protestants, though subject to Soleure, are under the protection of Berne. This complication of political and religious interests formerly created frequent misunderstandings between the two cantons; but at last matters were amicably and finally adjusted; and Berne never interferes, except in regard to ecclesiastical matters in the Protestant bailliage.

All the male subjects in the canton, from the age of fifteen to that of sixty, are enrolled into six regiments; forming, collectively, eight thousand men, exclusive of two hundred and forty dragoons, and a corps of artillery. The colonel of each regiment is always a senator, and the major a member of the great council. The captains are either members of the great council, or ancient burghers; the first lieutenants are usually ancient burghers; while the subordinate officers are commonly chosen from among the most respectable peasantry.

The militia are assembled and reviewed every May and September; and in spring and autumn, are exercised by the inferior officers in their respective villages.

The sovereign power resides in the great council, which, including the senate, or little council of thirty-six, consists of one hundred and two members, chosen by the senate, in equal proportions, from the eleven

Aribes or companies, into which the ancient burghers are distributed; and in all instances, the vacancy is filled up from the company to which the last member belonged.

The prerogatives of the great council, are to enact and abrogate laws, to explain any obscure parts of the constitution; to levy taxes; to declare war, and conclude peace; to contract alliances; and to receive appeals in criminal causes, and in civil processes above a certain value. It assembles ordinarily once a month; and extraordinary on being convened by the senate.

The senate or little council, a constituent part of the great, is composed of the two advoyers, or chiefs, of the republic, who annually alternate; the chancellor, or secretary of state, who, however, has no vote, and thirty-three senators drawn from the remaining sixty-six members of the great council, in equal proportions from the eleven tribes.

This senate is intrusted with the executive power, and with the care of the police. It has likewise supreme and final jurisdiction in all criminal causes, except where a burgher is concerned, who has the privilege of an appeal to the great council. The qualifications of a senator are, that he shall be twenty-four years of age, a member of the great council, and drawn from the same company to which the last senator belonged.

This body assembles thrice a week, and as often besides as circumstances require. The reigning advoyer has the power of convocation.

Government draws its principal revenues, which collectively do not exceed thirteen thousand pounds a year, from a tax on funds, from tithes, tolls, excise, duties on wine, a monopoly of salt, subsidies, &c. &c.

The burghers are divided into ancient and new. The former consists of about eighty-five families, the descendants of those illustrious names who laid the foundation of the republic. These possess several privileges and exemptions above the new families;

and the distinctions are very nicely observed between the two classes.

The burghers, both ancient and new, are distributed into eleven tribes. Every person may choose his tribe; but having once inscribed his name in it, he cannot revoke the deed. For the purpose of obtaining a place as soon as possible in the government, a young nobleman fixes on that company in which there is likely to be a vacancy earliest; but if he enters into a different tribe from his father, he must pass a probation of a year before he can be a candidate for admission into the great council.

The general assembly of ancient and new burghers, called Rosengarten, which meets on St. John's day, for the purpose of electing, or confirming, the advoyer, and some other officers of the republic, is one of the grandest ceremonies in the state.

About six in the morning, the advoyer out of office, the senators, members of the great council, ancient and new burghers, assemble in their respective companies. After certain signals, the reigning advoyer, accompanied by some of the officers of state, repairs, with drums beating and trumpets sounding, from the town-house to the church of the Cordeliers; where, after presenting his offering upon the altar of the Virgin, he seats himself on a throne near the altar. In a short time, the senators and remaining members of the great council make their appearance, at the head of their respective tribes, and having presented their offerings, keep their ranks, except the ex-advoyer, who places himself near his colleague on the throne.

Mass being said, all the burghers retire, and the doors of the church are closed. The advoyer, with his sceptre in his hand, pronounces an harangue, then delivering up the insignia of office, he receives the thanks of the assembly by the attorney general.

This ceremony being finished, the advoyers retire to another part of the church, when the chancellor summons the senators into the choir, and having ob-

tained their confirmation to the advoyers remaining in office another year, afterwards demands the approbation of the whole assembly of burghers.

The election being confirmed, with the customary formalities, the advoyers take an oath of office; and the procession returns, headed by the reigning advoyer.

From the consideration of this detail, it is evident, that the government of Soleure is strictly aristocratical, the lower classes of the people having little share in it. But under whatever denomination it may be classed, it is certainly mild and equitable, and the people are tranquil and contented.

The French ambassador to the Helvetic body resides at Soleure, and distributes those annual subsidies which are stipulated by treaty to be paid to the cantons.*

It has long been a disputed point, whether Switzerland gains or loses by hiring out her troops to foreign nations in alliance with her. That the fidelity of these troops is universally allowed, is a circumstance that redounds to the honour of the national character; but, on the other hand, to traffic in blood, and for paltry subsidies to engage in any cause, seems to betray a mercenary spirit, and a disregard of justice and humanity. It has been urged that, were it not for those drains of the people, Switzerland would be overstocked with inhabitants, and find a difficulty in procuring subsistence; but in reply to this reasoning, it may justly be alleged, that the Swiss do not use all the resources in their power; and that commerce, in particular, is far from being generally encouraged or attended to.

In short, it seems, that the only advantage the cantons derive from engaging their subjects in foreign

* This must be read with a reference to the time when Mr. Coxe wrote. The former relations between France and foreign nations are now totally changed; but certainly less with Switzerland than other countries.

service, is to keep up a knowledge of the art of war and a martial spirit, which might be lost, or evaporate, during the long periods of peace which the Swiss enjoy. In other views, they are certainly losers; for the population is by no means so large as might be desirable: in most of the great towns, there is a manifest deficiency of inhabitants; and even in the country, hands are frequently wanted for the purposes of agriculture.

Having finished his account of Soleure, we next find our author at Zurich, from which he proceeded to Albis, a small village about three leagues distant, seated on the summit of a mountain, and commanding a delightful prospect.

Farther on they passed over the field of battle at Cappel, where Zuinglius was slain. While they regretted this instance of disunion between the Swiss cantons, they could not refrain their unavailing concern at the contemplation of the premature death of that great reformer, who fell in the forty-eighth year of his age.

They pursued their journey to Zug through a most delightful country, so thickly covered with fruit trees; that the whole resembled a continued orchard.

Zug, the capital of a canton, is charmingly situated on the edge of a beautiful lake, in a fertile valley, abounding with corn, pasture, and wood. This canton preserved its fidelity to the house of Austria, when the neighbouring states had formed themselves into independent republics; but as it afforded frequent opportunity of invasion to their grand enemy, the allied states, in 1351, laid siege to Zug, and as the Duke of Austria was in no condition to relieve it, the town, at length, was obliged to surrender. The generosity of the conquerors was equal to the courage and magnanimity of the vanquished; for, in consequence of this submission, the canton of Zug was delivered from a foreign yoke, and was admitted into the Helvetic confederacy.

The government of this little canton is extremely complicated; and the inhabitants of the town have somewhat more influence than those in the other democratic cantons. The general administration of affairs is intrusted to the council of the regency, composed of forty members. The council, as well as the landamman, reside always in the capital.

Oswald, one of our old British kings, is the titular saint of Zug. In the church stands his statue, with the subsequent inscription :

Sanctus Oswaldus Rex Angliæ Patronus hujus Ecclesiæ.

This Oswald was a king of Northumberland, in the seventh century, and was much renowned for his chastity, and the fancied miracles he performed. Why, or by what means, he became so highly honoured at Zug, would be vain to inquire. Superstition has nothing to do with argument or reason; and Oswald, it must be confessed, is just as valuable a patron as any saint in the calendar.

Having got into a boat at Zug, they rowed across the lake, about three leagues long and one broad, and landed in the canton of Schweitz. From thence they walked to Kussnacht; and in the way passed by a small chapel sacred to William Tell, and said to be erected on the spot where he shot the Austrian governor.

At Kussnacht they embarked on the lake of Lucerne, and as they approached the fine town of that name, they were enchanted with the views which presented themselves on all sides.

Lucerne revolted from the house of Austria, and joined the confederacy which had been partially formed. In 1386, however, Leopold invaded the canton with a numerous army, determined to bring the people back to their allegiance. The combined troops of the Swiss engaged the enemy at Sempach, and gained a bloody victory, in which Leopold lost his

life. When his troops began to waver and fall back, he might have escaped; but determined not to survive such an ignominious day, he rushed into the thickest ranks of the foe, and was slain. His armour is still preserved in the arsenal of the place, together with a quantity of cords, with which, according to tradition, he intended to have bound the citizens of Lucerne.

The government of this republic is aristocratical, or rather oligarchical. The sovereign power resides in the council of one hundred, comprizing the senate, or little council. The former is nominally paramount, but the whole power actually resides in the latter, consisting of thirty-six members. The chiefs of this republic are two advoyers, who are chosen from among the members of the senate, by the sovereign council, and annually confirmed. In all elections, the relations of the candidate, to the third degree, are excluded from voting; and neither the father and the son, nor two brothers, can be members of the senate at the same time. This is apparently an excellent regulation, to prevent the too great influence of family connections; but, however specious in theory, it is found to be useless in practice.

Lucerne, being the first in rank and power among the Catholic cantons, is the residence of the pope's nuncio. The town scarcely contains three thousand inhabitants; it is almost destitute of manufactures, and has little commerce. Nor is this all—there is neither taste nor encouragement for learning; yet, under those combined disadvantages, some few have rendered themselves eminent by their literary acquirements. Our author mentions M. Balthasar, a member of the senate, and a man of great intellectual energy.

The population of the canton has considerably increased within the last century, a proof of the mild equity of the government, and the progress of the people in agricultural pursuits; for they have little else to depend on.

The cathedral and the Jesuit's church are the only public buildings worthy of notice; and they are laden with false ornaments, and disgraced by paltry paintings. In the cathedral is a fine-toned organ of large dimensions.

The bridges, which skirt the town, round the edge of the lake, are the fashionable promenades. Being covered on the top, and open at the sides, they afford a pleasing view of the surrounding scenery. They are frequently decorated with coarse paintings.

On the arrival of Mr. Coxe and friends at Lucerne, they were introduced to General Pfiffer, an officer in the French service, and a native of this town. He shewed them his topographical representation of the mountainous part of Switzerland, which is extremely curious. It is a model in relief, about twelve feet long and nine and a half broad, comprizing about sixty square leagues.

The composition is principally a mastic of charcoal, lime, clay, pitch, and a thin coat of wax; but so hard, that it may be trode on without damage. The whole is painted to nature; and represents the vegetable productions, the strata, lakes, towns, villages, and every object that can deserve the least attention.

The fine representation of a great part of Switzerland is taken from actual examinations on the spot, and has employed the general for many years. He takes his elevations from the level of the lake of Lucerne, which, according to Saussure, is about one thousand four hundred and eight feet above the level of the Mediterranean.

The general was extremely polite, and took a pleasure in explaining every circumstance connected with his model. He began this elaborate work when he was fifty years of age, and though in his seventieth, when Mr. Coxe last saw him, continued his annual expeditions to the Alps, with a spirit and ardour that would fatigue the most active youth.

Among the phenomena of nature, he particularized the Rigi, an insulated mountain near the lake of Lucerne, twenty-five miles in circumference, and rising to a perpendicular height of more than four thousand feet. It is entirely composed of gravel and pudding stones, and must have been formed by the waters.

Another singular curiosity is Mount Pilate, in the same vicinity, formerly called Mons Pileatus, from its top being generally covered with a cloud, or cap. This word has been corrupted into Pilate, and a thousand ridiculous stories have been invented to account for the name. Among others, it is said, that Pontius Pilate, being seized with remorse, made an excursion into Switzerland, and drowned himself in a lake at the top of that mountain.

At the elevation of five thousand feet, and in the most perpendicular part of Mount Pilate, is observed in the middle of a cavern, hollowed in a black rock, a colossal statue of white stone. It is the figure of a man, in drapery, standing, leaning his elbow on a pedestal, with one leg crossed over the other, and so regularly formed, that it cannot be supposed to be a *lusus naturæ*. To this statue the peasants give the name of Dominic, and frequently accost it. By whom, or in what manner, it could be placed in such a situation, which has hitherto proved inaccessible to all, it is difficult to conceive. About the beginning of the present century, one Huber, a native of a neighbouring village, attempted to descend into the cavern by means of ropes let down from the summit of the rock. He succeeded so far as to gain a near view of this singular phenomenon, and was again drawn up in safety.

On a second trial he was suspended in the air, and was endeavouring to draw himself into the cavern by fixing a grapple to the statue—At this instant the cord broke, and he dashed to pieces.

Since that dreadful accident, no one has ventured to repeat the experiment from the same quarter. In

1756. however, General Piffier, and eight others, made a trial to penetrate to this statue by a small opening on the opposite side of the mountain, which was supposed to communicate with the cavern. They crept on their hands and knees, one behind the other, and winding in the bed of a small torrent, through several narrow passes, they, at length, discovered the light of the sun through a remote chasm; but as the distance seemed very considerable, and as the fall of a single stone would have precluded their return for ever, they deemed it prudent to desist, and returned without effecting their purpose.

In his different visits to Lucerne, our author traversed the interior parts of the canton, by several routes. In one, he proceeded to the valley of Entlibuch, not often visited by travellers, which is one of those districts that unites the mild and cultivated with the more wild and rugged scenery of Switzerland.

On quitting this valley, they crossed the Emme, over a covered bridge. The romantic situation of Wertenslein, a convent of Cordeliers, overhanging the perpendicular banks of that torrent, attracted their attention by its singular beauty. At Malters, being fair day, they stopped, and dined at the table d'hôte, in company with several gentlemen from Lucerne. In walking through the fair, they observed several booths for the sale of artificial flowers, which were eagerly purchased by the country girls, and stuck in their hats with a degree of rustic elegance not unbecoming.

Near Zoffingen, they passed through a narrow valley, bounded by a chain of hills, which presented a charming sylvan scene. As they descended towards Surzée, the valleys expanded; and coasting the lake of Sempach, they came to the town of that name, celebrated for the battle which established the liberty of the Swiss. The anniversary of that memorable conflict, which happened on the 9th of July 1386, is still commemorated with great solemnity, both at

Sempach and Lucerne ; and supplies an inexhaustible subject for poetry and music.

On that anniversary, a large body of persons of all ranks, assembled on the spot where the battle was fought. A priest ascends a pulpit, in the open air, and delivers a thanksgiving sermon on the successful efforts of their ancestors on that happy day, which insured to their country liberty and independence.

Another priest reads a description of the battle, and enumerates the names of those brave Swiss who sacrificed their lives in the defence of freedom. They then repair to a small chapel, where masses are sung for the souls of the deceased, in which as many as can be admitted join ; and the rest perform their devotions without, or on the field of battle, before four stone crosses.

The lake of Lucerne, from the sublimity, as well as variety, of its scenery, is perhaps the finest body of water in Switzerland. It is bounded, towards the town of Lucerne, by cultivated hills, gradually sloping to the water, contrasted on the opposite bank by an enormous mass of steril craggy rocks. Mount Pilate rises boldly from the lake, and, according to General Pfiffer, its elevation is not less than six thousand feet. Another branch of the lake, called that of Schweitz, is environed by more lofty and more varied mountains ; some covered to their very tops with the most vivid verdure ; others perpendicular and craggy ; in one place forming vast amphitheatres of wood, in another jutting into the water in bold promontories.

On the eastern side lies the village of Gerisau, forming a republic of itself. Its whole territory is about two leagues in length and one in breadth ; and the number of its inhabitants about one thousand two hundred. Our author was informed that there was not a single horse in the state ; and, indeed, it is almost impossible that he could be used in it. This little republic, in which peace and comfort seem to

reside, is under the protection of Lucerne, Uri, Schwitz, and Unterwalden.

To the ambitious, who judge of governments by power and extent of dominion, Gerisau may appear contemptible; but the smallest spot on earth, where civil liberty flourishes, cannot fail to interest those who know the true value of independence, and are convinced that happiness does not consist in grandeur and extensive empire.

Near the end of this branch of the lake lies the village of Brunnen, celebrated for the treaty concluded in 1315 between Uri, Schwitz, and Unterwalden. Here they landed, and walked to Schwitz, which stands on the slope of a hill, at the bottom of two high and rugged rocks. Its site is extremely delightful. The church is a large magnificent building in the centre of the town.

Re-embarking at Brunnen, they soon entered the third branch of the lake, or that of Uri, the scenery of which is still more grand and impressive. During a navigation of nine miles, the rocks were so steep and close, that they did not observe above four or five places where a landing would have been practicable. The rocks are wholly composed of stones of the shape and size of bricks, so as to appear quite artificial. They rise to the height of sixty feet, and are frequently clothed with underwood and shrubs.

At Seefisberg they observed a small chapel, apparently inaccessible, and below it the little village of Gruti, where the three heroes of Switzerland are said to have taken reciprocal oaths of fidelity, when they planned the revolution that set their country free.

On the opposite side is a chapel, erected in honour of William Tell, on the spot where it is said he leaped from the boat, in which he was conveying as a prisoner to Küssnacht. It is built, upon a rock, projecting into the lake, under a hanging wood, a situation amid scenes so peculiarly striking and awful. as

must rouse the most dull and torpid imagination: On the inside of this chapel, are coarsely painted the several actions of the deliverer of his country. As they stood viewing them, they observed the countenances of the watermen glistening with exultation; and they related with much spirit and sensibility, the cruelties of Gesler, and the intrepidity of William Tell. Such a natural enthusiasm is highly honourable, and ought to be encouraged, when respect is paid to virtue.

Having landed at Fluellen, they walked to Altdorf, the capital burgh of the canton of Uri, situated in a narrow valley, almost wholly surrounded by stupendous mountains. It contains several neat and comfortable houses, the tops of which are covered with large stones, in order to prevent their being carried away by those hurricanes, which are so frequent in mountainous regions.

The government of Uri and Schweitz, from the latter of which, as being one of the first assertors of liberty, the appellation of Switzerland is given to the whole country, is purely democratical. The supreme power resides in the inhabitants at large, who are divided into several communities, from which are chosen the councils of regency.

In the cantons of Uri and Underwalden, every burgher has a right to vote at the age of fourteen, and in Schweitz at fifteen. The councils of regency of Uri and Schweitz consist each of sixty members, and reside at the capital burghs. In this council the executive power is rested, and from this body the principal magistrates are chosen.

The two cantons contain about fifty thousand souls, and can furnish about twelve thousand militia. The same kind of soil and productions are common to both; the whole track is rugged and mountainous, consisting chiefly of pasture, and affording but little corn. Yet to the native,

Dear is that shed to which his soul conforms,
 And dear that hill which lifts him to the storms :
 And as a child, when scaring sounds molest,
 Clings close and closer to the mother's breast ;
 So the loud torrent, and the whirlwind's roar,
 But bind him to his native mountain more.

GOLDSMITH.

Every step they now took was, as it were, on sacred ground : monuments continually occurred of those memorable battles, by which the Swiss rescued themselves from oppression, and secured the enjoyment of their invaluable freedom.

On quitting Altdorf, they passed at first through a fertile grassy plain, in which the peasants were mowing their second crop of hay ; and in about nine miles, began ascending. The road winds continually along the steep sides of the mountains ; and the Reuss in many places entirely fills up the bottom of the valley, which is very narrow. They were obliged to pass the river several times over wooden bridges of a single arch, and beheld it tumbling under their feet in channels which it had formed through the solid rock. Innumerable torrents roared down the sides of the mountains, which in some places were bare, in others tufted with wood. The darkness and solitude of the forests, the occasional recurrence of verdure ; immense fragments of rock, blended with enormous masses of ice, rendered the scene at once sublime and awful.

They passed the night at Wasen, a small village, and next morning advanced for some way on a rugged ascent, through the same romantic country as before. Scarcely could they walk a hundred yards without crossing several torrents, that devolved themselves from the tops of the mountains.

This being one of the great passes into Italy, they met many pack-horses laden with merchandize ; and as the road is in particular places very narrow, it re-

quired some dexterity to make the horses pass without jostling.

These roads, impending over precipices, cannot fail of inspiring terror into travellers unaccustomed to such a country. Hitherto, however, they had passed through a track tolerably populous; but continuing to ascend, the country suddenly assumed a more sterile and inhospitable aspect; the rocks were bare, craggy, and impending; and neither the vestige of a habitation, nor scarcely a blade of grass was to be seen.

In a short time, after entering on this scene, they came to a deep chasm over the Reuss, which here forms a considerable cataract down the shaggy sides of the mountain, which it has undermined. The superstratum is called the Devil's Bridge; and when the cataract is viewed from this spot, neither painting nor poetry can do justice to the sublime horror it inspires.

Not far from this desolate landscape, the road conducted to Uner-loch, a subterraneous passage, cut in a granite rock, which opened at the opposite entrance into the calm and cultivated valley of Urseren. In general, even in Switzerland, there is a regular gradation from extreme wildness to high cultivation; but here the transition is abrupt, and the change instantaneous.

In this valley are four villages, forming a small republic, under the protection of Uri. The territory is about nine miles long and two broad, and contains about one thousand three hundred people. The chief magistrate is called the Talamman; and there is a permanent council of fifteen members, who assemble in each of the different districts. The inhabitants enjoy many privileges; but are not absolutely independent, as appeals lie, in some cases, to Altdorff and Uri.

Urseren is surrounded by high mountains, covered with pasture to a considerable height; but capped

with snow. Near the middle of this beautiful plain, they turned to the left, and entered the valley of St. Gotthard, filled with the ruins of broken mountains, and washed by the rapid and furious Reuss, which rolls through blocks of granite with irresistible impetuosity.

The valley of St. Gotthard is remarkably dreary. It contains no vestige of a human habitation, nor does it produce a single tree. The extremity is closed by the still ruder and naked rocks of the Feudo, supporting in its hollows vast masses of snow, while the superb glacier of the Locendro towers above the adjacent heights.

They took up their lodging at a house inhabited by two Italian friars, from the convent of Capuchins at Milan, who afford hospitality to all strangers who pass that horrid track. One of the friars being absent, they were accommodated with his chamber, and after the fatigues of their journey, enjoyed as sound repose as if they had slept in a palace. They were supplied with delicious trout, eggs, milk, butter, and cheese, the produce of the vicinity.

Though it was the middle of summer, the cold was become so intense, from the elevation of the place, that a fire was highly acceptable. They passed a boy at work, who was blowing his fingers to warm them; yet a few hours before, the climate was mild and pleasant.

From thence they made an excursion to the sources of the Tesino and the Reuss. The former has three principal sources in the chain of St. Gotthard. The first is a spring which rises towards the bottom of the Prosa, and is entirely covered with frozen snow; the lake of La Bella supplies the second source; and the third is furnished by the melted snows of mount Feudo.

These three sources uniting with another branch, that flows from the Furca, through the valley of Bedrun, form one great torrent that, after quitting

the Alps, traverses part of the Milanese, and falls into the Po.

The Reuss rises from the lake of Locendra, an oblong piece of water, about three miles in circumference, embosomed by the mountains Petina and Locendro. The stream issuing from this lake pours through the valley of St. Gothard, and joining in the vale of Urseren, a branch from the Furca, and another from the Grison mountains, flows towards the north into the lake of Lucerne, and from thence throws itself into the Po.

Within a day's journey is the source of the Rhine in the Grisons, and about the distance of three leagues, that of the Rhone in the Furca.

They were still surrounded with high rugged rocks and inaccessible glaciers, so that their view was very much confined. According to Saussure, they were now seven thousand feet above the level of the sea; or, according to the calculation of general Pfiffer, 9075; yet this is not the highest spot, even in Switzerland.

A few years ago, the elector of Bavaria sent to the friars who inhabit this dreary spot, several barometers, thermometers, and other meteorological instruments, from which the following observations on the atmosphere have been made.

In the most extreme degree of cold, the mercury in Reaumur's thermometer fell 19 deg. below the freezing point, or 10 of Fahrenheit. The greatest heat was 13, or $61\frac{1}{2}$ of Fahrenheit.

M. de Luc's barometer never rose higher than $22^{\circ} 3'. 1''$. nor fell lower than $20^{\circ} 9'. 9''$. In the year that the above observations were made, it snowed on one hundred and eighteen days, rained seventy-eight; cloudy, two hundred and ninety-three; tempest with hail, two; thunder and lightning, twenty-two; serene days, eighty-seven.

Taking leave of their kind host at St. Gothard, they walked down the valley, and again entered Ur-

seem at Hospital, where the sublime views continued to charm the senses.

Passing through the small village of Zandorf, they stopped at Realp to refresh. From thence they soon arrived at the extremity of the valley of Urseren, when they began ascending a narrow, steep, and rugged path, where a horse, with some dexterity, could barely put one leg before another. To magnify the danger, the path sometimes lay on the edge of a precipice, so craggy and stony, that a false step must have been fatal. Our author, however, gave full rein to his steed, and derived some safety from this confidence.

At length they came to a torrent, which they passed with some difficulty on a plank. A little way farther, they arrived at another, still deeper and more violent, without any bridge; and, to increase their difficulties, their guide was unacquainted with the road.

After some observation, they discovered that part of the mountain had lately fallen down and destroyed the path, leaving only a faint narrow track on the side of the precipice. Some of the party passed this on their hands and knees, while Mr. Coxe plunged into the torrent on horseback. One of the servants being seized with a panic, had nearly fallen down the precipice; but by some assistance, he got over safe.

Being collected on the other side, they regained a kind of path, but so steep, that it was thought prudent to dismount, and suffer the horses to make their own way. At length, with extreme hazard, they reached the summit of the Furca, which receives its name from a number of rugged and forked rocks, piled one upon another.

The country round is as dreary and desolate as possible. All vegetation seemed to have ceased, and nothing presented itself to their view, but

the most astonishing and sublime scenes of rude nature.

Beginning to descend, they came to a clear stream of water, by the side of which they sat down to a repast of bread, cheese and hard eggs, the only provisions they could procure at the last habitable place. In full view before them was the glacier of Furca, an immense valley of ice, at least three miles long and one broad.

The sun shining in an opposite direction, it glistened like crystal, and reflected a number of beautiful tints. The ice seemed to be breaking in several places, from the cracks they heard ; while the torrent of the Rhone, that rises chiefly from this glacier, was roaring beneath. The range of mountains on which they were sitting was overspread with underwood and herbage ; and some cattle were feeding on the heights ; a pleasing contrast to the sterility of the opposite chain.

After finishing their banquet, and taking time to contemplate the singularity of the scene, they descended to the bottom of the glacier, where they viewed the Rhone bursting with violence from its bed of ice, near the huge fragments of a fallen rock.

Following the course of that stream, they proceeded down a mountain so steep, that the several parts of the road winding along its sides were frequently parallel to each other. The Rhone foamed with amazing rapidity through the valley below, and fell in successive cataracts.

They had now travelled fifteen miles from Urseren, without seeing a single dwelling ; but at this spot they came in sight of a few cottages on the other side of the Rhone, which announced their approach to the Vallais. In a short time that beautiful vale opened to their enchanted view, presenting several scattered villages.

They wished to take up their abode for the night at a very mean inn, the master of which, pointing to a

large cheese, told them it was all his provision; his bread, his fish, and his meat. Anxious for better fare and more comfortable accommodations than this place supplied, they pushed on to Munster, where they arrived late at night, and found good entertainment, for the country they were in.

On quitting Munster, next morning, they were joined by a peasant, who wishing to know their opinion of his dear country, pointed to the mountains with rapture, and exclaimed, "Behold our walls and bulwarks: Constantinople is not so strongly fortified."

This part of the Vallais seems not to be much frequented by travellers, as the inhabitants shewed more signs of curiosity than is usual where strangers are often seen.

Leaving the plain, they began to ascend the Grimsel, one of those Alps which separate the Vallais from the canton of Berne. They were four hours in reaching the summit. The lower parts were pretty fertile, higher up were forests of larch and pine, and on the top grew nothing but lichens and mosses.

From the top of the Grimsel, they descended about two miles, and arrived at a small plain, surrounded by mountains, on which stood one miserable hovel. Here they were obliged to pass the night. They were supplied with excellent cheese, butter, and milk; some good wine, a portion of kid, and a boiled marmot.

The landlord is stationed in this forlorn region by the canton of Berne, and he resides here nine months, on purpose to receive all travellers that can pay for their accommodations. When he quits the place, during the three winter months, when the road this way is almost impassable, he leaves a certain quantity of cheese, hard bread, salted provisions, and fuel, in case any unhappy wanderer should accidentally come that way.

Numerous herds of goats are kept during summer on the circumjacent mountains. They are let out

every morning to feed on the pastures, and return every evening before sun-set, to be milked and housed. To a person fond of nature, it is a pleasing sight to observe them marching homewards in the same herd, following each other along the broken precipices, and clambering up the almost inaccessible rocks.*

The sources of the Aar lie in these mountains. Near the hovel, where our traveller lodged, are three lakes that supply water to that impetuous river, which rolls from the neighbouring glaciers. Mr. Coxe walked some way along the side of the Aar, searching for crystals, which are common in these parts, and found pieces of various colours. It is certain that veins of gold and other metals abound in the mountains; and a considerable quantity of gold-dust has been found in the bed of the Aar. But perhaps nothing could be more fatal to the interests of Switzerland, or more obnoxious to the liberties of the people, than the sudden influx of wealth, from opening mines of the precious metals. The industry of every wise nation is more estimable than its wealth; and happiness consists rather in an ignorance of wants, than in a capacity of gratifying them.

Though it was the 12th of August, our author found the cold on the Grimsel more piercing than he could well support, in so much that it deprived him of sleep.

Having quitted their wretched abode, they traversed the valley of the Aar, through an unbroken chain of wild, rugged, and uninhabitable Alps.

The road along this valley was much narrower than that from Altkoff to St. Gothard, and was formed in a similar manner along the steep and declivities, with arches and bridges over the chasms, and across the

* The chamois goat is common on these mountains. They usually keep in herds of twenty or thirty, one of which is always stationed as sentinel, while the rest are feeding. The lichen *rangiferinus*, or rein-deer lichen, is a favourite part of its food.

tremendous precipices. It is paved with flat pieces of granite, so smooth and slippery, that horses must be rough shod to be able to keep their feet.

This valley exhibited the usual Alpine scenes, except that the Aar rushes with more than common impetuosity, and frequently, when swollen with torrents, ravages the adjacent country. They crossed it several times over stone bridges of a single arch. In one place they saw the river falling from a considerable height into a deep and narrow gulph, and then losing itself in the midst of the forest. The body of water is very considerable, and the perpendicular fall, as far as our author could judge by the eye, was at least one hundred and fifty feet. The surrounding scenery was majestic and solemn; the grey rocks rising to a great height on both sides, with their tops fringed with pines.

In their way to Meyringen, they traversed large forests of beech and pines, and at last, passing several small villages, which formed a delightful contrast with the desolate country they had just left, they entered a beautiful little valley, where all was calmness and repose.

From this silent and sequestered spot, they descended to a larger valley, on the banks of the Aar, picturesque in the highest degree, from the agreeable and ever-varying colour of the rocks that bound it, whose tops are broken into irregular and fantastic forms. Here, indeed, every cottage, every fragment, every shrub, is a picture in itself.

Having now visited the sources of the three great rivers in Switzerland, and traced their impetuous progress through a track of country in which nature has exhibited the most grand and most august of her works, our author confesses his inability to describe the impression which the scenes made on his mind. Every river, every rock, mountain, cataract, and precipice, is respectively distinguished by an infinite diversity of modifications, and by all the possible forms of

beauty or magnificence, of sublimity or horror. Yet these discriminating variations, which cannot escape the most incurious eye, elude every attempt at delineation, and defy the strongest powers both of the pen and the pencil.

Meyringen, to which they were now advanced, is a large and neat village, and the capital burgh of Hasli-land, a district in the canton of Berne, which enjoys considerable privileges. The people are governed by their own magistrates, and only take an oath of fidelity to the sovereign council of Berne. They are a fine race of men; and seem to possess superior strength and beauty to many of their neighbours. The women are tall and handsome, and wear their fine brown hair in the most bewitching style.

Meyringen stands on the Aar, in a very romantic vale, surrounded by meadows of the most luxuriant vegetation, and dotted with cottages. Close to the village, the torrent of Alp-bach falls from Mount Honsli, in two perpendicular cascades, and in such a large volume as to occasion frequent inundations. Near this torrent, another fall of water, called the Dorf-bach, glides gently down the bare rock, and further on, the Müllebach glistens through a hanging grove of pines.

In the more mountainous parts of Switzerland, where there is little but pasture, meat is very reasonable, but bread comparatively dear. However, as money is very scarce here, when we are told that beef sells at two-pence halfpenny a pound, we are not to suppose that the poor can live better than in England when it is sold at five-pence. In estimating the price of commodities, the comparative value of money must always be taken into consideration.

They left Meyringen on the 12th of August, and mounted the Scheidec, through a beautiful forest of beech and pines. About two miles on their way, they dismounted, to view the fall of Reichenbach, deservedly celebrated for its variety and beauty.

The Reichenbach rises at the foot of the Wetterhorn, and rolls in numerous cataracts down the steep sides of Mount Sheidec, till it unites with the Aar at Meyringen. Its falls may be divided into three parts, each of which has its appropriate features of sublimity or beauty. Its greatest elevation may be about two hundred feet perpendicular. The spray, the foam, the roar, at once delight and astonish.

After having ascended about three hours from Meyringen, they halted to refresh in a delightful vale, strewed with cottages, and environed by woods, glaciers, and mountains; among which, the Wetterhorn, or Stormy Peak, lifted its pyramidal top, capped with eternal snow.

As they were taking their repast, they were startled by a noise like thunder, occasioned by a large body of snow falling from the mountain, which, in its precipitate descent, had the appearance of a torrent of water reduced to spray. These *avalanches*, as they are called, are sometimes attended with the most fatal consequences; the best preservative against their overwhelming force, is a barrier of trees towards the mountains, with which the generality of the villages are furnished.

Continuing their course at the foot of the Wetterhorn, which, in this part, appeared so tapering and perpendicular, as to resemble half of an immense pyramid, they conceived it impossible that any scenes could be more rude and majestic than those before them; but on reaching the top of the Sheidec, they burst upon a view, which, in wildness and horror, exceeded all they had yet seen.

The descent from hence to Grindelwald is gentle, but tedious. That village, consisting of numerous detached cottages, exhibits an agreeable and picturesque scene. Two valleys of ice which extend into the plain of Grindelwald, are called the Superior and Inferior Glaciers. The former lies between the Wet-

terhorn and the Mettenberg; the latter between the Mettenberg and the Egerhorn.

On the 14th of August, they sallied forth, full of impatience to view these glaciers. They arrived first at the bottom of the Inferior, forming a majestic arch of ice, from whence issued a torrent of snow water, just melted. This glacier is composed of numerous pyramids, about forty or fifty feet high, gradually shortening till they terminate in a broad surface, broken into deep and wide chasms.

This glacier is several miles in length, and is supposed by many, but without reason, to join the glacier of the Aar. After employing about two hours in ascending a very difficult path, at the edge of this frozen region, they were prevented from proceeding farther, by rugged rocks and a rising hill of ice. They returned, as our author confesses, rather disappointed in their expectations, though certainly it was a curious and sublime sight, yet below the ideas they had formed.

It was afterwards discovered, that had they taken another route, they might have penetrated to the Superior Glacier, and have reached the base of the Schreckhorn. Probably the knowledge of this circumstance, when it was too late, put them out of humour with what they had seen.

Not far from the glacier of Grindelwald, several kinds of forest trees arrive at perfection; and near the verge of the ice, our author gathered strawberries and wild cherries, and observed hazel-nuts, barberries, and mulberry trees. Indeed the valley of Grindelwald is extremely fertile, and produces abundance of grain as well as pasturage.

From Grindelwald, they proceeded in a cart to the valley of Lauterbrunnen, embosomed in the midst of the Alps. The western boundary of the valley, from which the Staubbach falls, would in any other country be called an enormous mountain; but here it appears only a trifling hill, in comparison with the op-

posite chain, of which the highest point is Jungfrau-horn, that rises to a stupendous height.

They lodged at the house of the clergyman of Lauterbrunnen, a collection of cottages, sprinkled about the valley and the accessible parts of the hills. Near this is the celebrated fall of Staubbach. This torrent rolls perpendicularly from so vast a height, as to resolve itself into fine spray. The greatest part of it falls clear of the overhanging mountain during its whole descent; but the remainder dashes about half way against a projection from the rock, and flies off with great violence. The perpendicular height, as ascertained by the clergymen, is about nine hundred and thirty feet. When the sun shines in an opposite direction, a small rainbow is reflected towards the bottom of the fall, which diminishes as the spectator approaches.

On looking up to the torrent, quite under the fall, it resembled a cloud of dust, and from this appearance it takes its name, which means a *spring of dust*.

Next morning they rode to the extremity of the vale, and ascended to the glaciers, which stretch from the feet of the Breit-horn and Gross-horn. After mounting about three hours, they came to a hut inhabited by herdsmen, where they feasted on cold chamois and delicious cream. From thence they advanced to the borders of the glaciers, entirely surrounded by rugged and almost impassable rocks; and having contemplated this grand view with rapture and astonishment, they returned to their former quarters.

The nearest route, from the charming valley of Lauterbrunnen to the baths of Leuk, is across the mountains to Kandersteig; but this is only practicable on foot; having therefore determined to visit the baths, they took the usual road through a fertile plain, between the lakes of Thun and Brienz.

About two leagues from Lauterbrunnen, they arrived at the Aar, and followed its course till it entered

the lake of Thun. The body of water is about four leagues long and one broad. The borders are richly variegated, and present several charming landscapes.

Having coasted this lake, through a delightful country, to the small village of Leisingen, they ascended to *Æschi*, and afterwards entered the fine valley of *Frutigen*, and enjoyed, for a considerable way, a prospect of those glaciers they had visited the day before.

The road continued good as far as *Kandersteig*, from whence travellers, who are too delicate to mount a rugged ascent on foot or on horseback, are carried in an arm chair, on men's shoulders. Our author and friends, however, proceeded on horseback, and after riding an hour and a half, they arrived at the summit of the *Kander*, where a wooden cross marks the entrance into the *Vallais*.

The chain of mountains, which here separates the canton of *Berne* from the *Vallais*, is called the *Genami*, from the point of which, overhanging the *Vallais*, they had an extensive prospect over that fertile country, and the rugged Alps of *Savoy*.

The mountain they descended is, in many places, almost perpendicular, yet a horse road has been hewn in the hard rock, at the joint expence of the *Vallais* and the canton of *Berne*. More than a league has been blown up with gunpowder; and a way formed with incredible labour, which, though safe, would fill a person, not used to such scenes, with horror to tread.

Leuk is famous for its hot medicinal springs, and is much frequented by invalids, who either bathe or drink the waters, according to their various cases. In gout, rheumatisms, obstructions, and cutaneous disorders, these waters are nearly of the same efficacy as those of *Bath*.

The springs are of different warmths and qualities. According to the most accurate experiments, the mercury in *Fahrenheit's* thermometer, when plunged into the principal source, stood at 115.

The accommodations for the company are very indifferent. Formerly they were tolerably good; but, in 1719, an *avalanche* fell with such impetuosity from a neighbouring glacier upon the village, as to overwhelm the greatest part of the houses and the baths, and to bury many of the inhabitants.

Since that period, no further attention has been paid to the baths or the accommodations, than barely to render them useful to the sick. Mr. Coxe, contrasting Leuk with Bath, gave his ideas on the advantages which might be derived from improving the former. A sensible gentleman of the Vallais informed him, that it had frequently been in contemplation to erect buildings for the comfortable reception of strangers; but that some persons of great credit and authority opposed all improvements, on a principle similar to the policy of Lycurgus; justly conceiving that a concourse of strangers would only introduce luxury among the inhabitants, and insensibly destroy the simplicity of their manners, at once their pride and their happiness.

From Leuk they travelled to Sion, the capital of the Vallais, through a forest of firs, crossing the Rhone twice in their journey. The Vallais is divided into two districts, the upper and lower. The bishop of Sion was formerly absolute sovereign over the greatest part of this track; but his power is now extremely circumscribed, and he has only a conjoint authority with seven *dizains*. The republic of the Vallais is an ally of the thirteen cantons; and has formed a particular league with the Catholic ones, for the defence of their common religion.

The inhabitants of this track are very subject to goitres, or large excrescences of flesh under the throat; and what is more remarkable, idiocy is frequent among them.

The air is so very hot in this vale, that it naturally renders the people indolent; and the soil is so rich, that they have little occasion to labour. Their nasti-

ness is disgusting beyond expression ; and has by some been ascribed as the cause of their goitres. This, however, cannot be the case ; nor can drinking snow water occasion them ; for, on the last supposition, they would be frequent in other parts of Switzerland. Mr. Coxe, from the most particular enquiries, and the most exact observation, thinks that these horrid excrescences arise from the use of spring water, highly impregnated with a calcareous matter, called tuf, the porus of old authors, and the tophus of modern. In every country, he observes, where this substance abounds, and the natives drink the waters in which it is imperceptibly dissolved, goitres are more or less common. At Matlock, in Derbyshire, he noticed goitrous persons, and there much tuf is found ; at Friburgh, Berne, and Lucerne, he saw similar effects from the same cause. Hence though there are many fauciful hypotheses, which refer goitres to other causes, we may rationally conclude, from uniform experience, that where they are very general, it must originate from the nature and qualities of the water.

The same cause which generates goitres, probably operates in the case of idiots ; for wherever the former abound, the latter are also found. During our author's expedition through the Vallais, he observed some of all proportions, from the size of a walnut to almost the bigness of a peck loaf. The same gradation may also be observed in the degree of idiocy, Some possess the dawnings of reason, while others are totally deaf and dumb, and give no proof of existence, but mere animal sensation.

Such is the nice and inexplicable connection between our bodies and our minds, that the one always sympathizes with the other ; and therefore it is by no means an ill-founded conjecture, that the same waters which create obstructions and goitres should also occasion mental imbecility and derangement.

Sion, the capital of the Vallais, is situated near the Rhone, at the foot of three insulated rocks, that rise

above the plain. The highest, called Tourbillon, supports the ruins of the old episcopal palace. On the second, named Valeria, are seen the remains of the old cathedral; and on Mayoria, the third rock, stands the present episcopal palace, the apartments of which are fitted up with the greatest simplicity.

Sion was formerly the principal town of the Sidoni, who inhabited this part of the country in the time of Julius Caesar. A few inscriptions, still remaining, prove its antiquity. One, which Mr. Coxe observed, is in honour of the emperor Augustus, in his eleventh consulship.

At Sion they discharged their horses and guides, which had attended them from Altorff, and hired a coach, a piece of luxury to which they had been long unaccustomed. Our author, however, still preferred riding, as it gave him a more unobstructed view of the country.

They stopped at Martigny, supposed to be the ancient Octodurum; and indeed, from Caesar's description, that town could not be far distant from the present Martigny.

Martigny is much frequented by travellers, in their way to the Valley of Chamouny, to St. Maurice, and the lake of Geneva, and is the passage of the merchandise conveyed over the Great St. Bernard to Italy.

Having crossed the Trient, a turbid torrent issuing from a narrow and obscure glen, they arrived at Pisse Vache, a famous cataract. The characteristic beauty of this fall is, that it seems to burst from a cleft in the middle of the rock through pendant shrubs, and forms a perpendicular column of water, about two hundred feet high. The volume being very ample, and the elevation not so considerable as to reduce it into spray, render the effect very grand.

Formerly travellers passed close to Pisse Vache; but some years ago, part of the rock tumbling down, totally obstructed the old road, which is now carried over the middle of the valley.

At the extremity of the lower Vallais, the mountains seem to meet, and allow little more than a passage to the Rhone between them. In this spot stands the town of St. Maurice; almost entirely built upon the rock, at the foot of some steep mountains near the river. Its ancient appellation was Agaunum; and it derives its present from the Abbey of St. Maurice, erected in the beginning of the sixth century, in honour of a saint, who is said to have suffered martyrdom in this place. This saint was commander of the famous Theban legion, which is recorded to have been massacred by order of the emperor Maximin, for not renouncing Christianity.

A few Roman inscriptions, chiefly sepulchral, and two defaced columns, are the only genuine remains of the antiquity of St. Maurice. It is principally distinguished as being the grand entrance from the canton of Berne into the Vallais. This pass is very narrow, and so strongly fortified by nature, that a handful of men might oppose an army.

The stone bridge over the Rhine is of very bold projection; its span being one hundred and thirty feet.

From hence they travelled to Trient, a village in the road to Mont Blanc and the Alps of Savoy. From the mountain of the Furca, the eastern boundary of the Vallais, two vast ranges of Alps inclose that country. A track, thus entirely encircled by ridges, and consisting of plains, valleys, and hills, must necessarily present many various features. Accordingly, in the Vallais, the traveller is entertained with a quick succession of prospects, as beautiful as they are diversified. Vineyards, rich pasture grounds, covered with cattle, corn, flax, fruit, and forest trees, at intervals enliven the landscape. This strong and striking contrast between the pastoral and the sublime, the cultivated and the wild, cannot fail to affect the mind with the most pleasing emotions.

The Vallais supplies more than sufficient wine and corn for internal consumption; and the rest is exported. In the plain, where the heat is very intense, harvest is usually finished in July; whereas, in the more elevated parts, barley is the only productive grain, and the crop is seldom cut before November.

There are no manufactures in this district of any consequence; and, indeed, the general ignorance of the people is no less remarkable than their indolence; so that, compared with the Swiss in general, they may be considered as some centuries behind hand in knowledge and improvements. Having few wants to gratify, and being satisfied with the spontaneous gifts of nature, they enjoy her ready blessings without studying to improve them.

After quitting Trient, they traversed narrow valleys, through forests of pines, along the course of a small but impetuous torrent. The road, which is very rugged, is carried over some steep crags of a mountain, called La Tete Noir. As they approached the valley of Chamouny, the vast mountains and glaciers of Savoy rose majestically before them.

Mont Blanc is distinguished from other mountains by a deep mantle of snow, which not only clothes its summit, but reaches a considerable way down its sides. To form some idea of this gigantic mountain, conceive that the snow, which appears to cover its top and sides, exceeds an altitude of four thousand feet perpendicular, and nine thousand in a horizontal direction, from the Dome of Gouté to the summit; and that the height of the snow and ice, estimated from the bottom of the glacier of Montanvert to the summit of Mont Blanc, cannot be less than twelve thousand feet.

Five glaciers extend into the vale of Chamouny, separated from each other by forests, corn-fields, and meadows; so that large tracks of ice are blended with cultivation, and succeed each other in singular vicissitude. These glaciers, which lie chiefly in the hollows

of the mountains, unite at the foot of Mont Blanc, which, according to M. de Luc, is fifteen thousand three hundred and four English feet above the level of the sea;* and is incontestibly the highest mountain of Europe, and probably of the ancient world. Etna is only ten thousand nine hundred and fifty-four feet, and Vesuvius three thousand nine hundred; so that the elevation of Mont Blanc exceeds them both united. The Peak of Teneriffe has been calculated, by Fenillé, at thirteen thousand two hundred and forty-eight feet: the height of the Mountains of the Moon, in Africa, the Taurus, and the Caucasus, have never been ascertained with any degree of exactitude; but there is no reason to suppose that either of them exceed or equal Mont Blanc. The Andes, however, in South America, are unquestionably higher than it.

On the 23d of August, they mounted by the side of the glacier of Bosson to what are called the Walls of Ice, forming large ranges of prodigious thickness and solidity, some of which appeared to be one hundred and fifty feet high.† From the glacier, which they crossed without much difficulty, they enjoyed a fine view of the vale of Chamouny.

Next morning they set out, with three guides, in order to visit the Valley of Ice in the glacier of Montanvert. After advancing three miles on horseback, they were obliged to dismount, and scrambled up a steep and rugged path to the summit of Montanvert. From hence they descended to the edge of the glacier, and made a refreshing meal on some cold provisions, employing a large block of granite, called the Stone of the English, for their table. An English gentleman

* Sir George Shuckborough makes it fifteen thousand six hundred and sixty-two feet, which gives a difference of three hundred and fifty-eight, of little consequence in such an immense calculation.

† In 1785, these walls no longer existed.

has since built a wooden hut in this vicinity, called, from his name, Blair's Cabin. The scene around them was most magnificent and sublime : many of the rocks rose boldly above the clouds, some covered with snow, and some bare. Several of the peaks gradually diminish towards their summits, and these have obtained the appellation of Needles. Between these rocks, the Valley of Ice stretches several leagues in length, though the greatest breadth does not exceed a mile.

Having refreshed themselves, they prepared for their adventure across the ice. Each of them was furnished with a long pole, spiked with iron, and other precautions. The chief difficulty of crossing these valleys of ice, arises from the immense chasms, some of which are of inconceivable depth.

They began their walk with some degree of caution and deliberation, but gradually gaining courage and confidence as they advanced, they had soon reached almost the opposite side; when they were stopped by a broad chasm, which obliged them to take a circuit of above a quarter of a mile, in order to get round it.

A storm threatening every moment, they were glad to hasten off the glacier, as rain renders the ice exceedingly slippery ; and in case of a fog, their situation would have been highly dangerous.

Scarcely had they quitted the ice before the lightning began to flash and the thunder to roll, whose peals being re-echoed within the hollows of the mountains, increased the sublimity of the scene.

After escaping several dangers, and combating many difficulties in this expedition of curiosity, they gained the valley of Chamouny, and returned to their inn, quite drenched with the storm, but well pleased with the novelty they had seen.

Our author made another excursion from Chamouny to the Couvercle. They arrived at the foot of this mountain, after walking about six miles on the ice. They now ascended by a narrow path, carried along the ridge of the precipice. The scenery around them

was so sublime as to banish all ideas of fatigue and apprehension.

Having taken some refreshment by the side of a fountain, and the clouds beginning to gather, they were warned to hasten to the top of the Couvercle. From that station they had a view of three stupendous valleys of ice, all uniting in one grand track, called the Glacier de Bois, which stretched under their feet, and was surrounded by rugged needles.

The dead silence which reigned in this place was only interrupted by the bounding of the distant chaquois, and the cries of alarm which the siamets gave to warn their tribes.

The Couvercle is a most extraordinary rock, having the appearance of a large irregular building, placed on a mountain. The rock is of granite. Near its bottom they found a bottle, containing the names of two Englishmen, who had proceeded so far a fortnight before. The present party wrote their names on the reverse of the paper, and carried the bottle to the top of the Couvercle.

The precipice was so immense, that they did not dare to measure it with their eyes; and a thunder storm coming on, they were glad to take shelter under an impending rock.

Reflecting that they had the same way to measure back, and the same difficulties to encounter in their return, they were not quite exempt from apprehension; but collecting themselves, they became more tranquil. Though entirely surrounded between ice and snow, and barren crags, their eyes reposed on a triangular rock, clothed with grass and Alpine plants. It is known by the name of the Garden, and exhibits a brilliant contrast to the surrounding desolation.

The sky appeared a deeper blue than they had been used to behold; and they were informed, by a person accustomed to Alpine scenes, that on considerable elevations he had seen the stars at noon day. They descended in safety, and reached their lodging about

seen in the afternoon, without the least accident; and wrapt in astonishment on the recollection of scenes, which surpass imagination, and defy description.*

Having quitted the delightful vale of Chamouny, and its magnificent scenery, they continued their route towards Geneva. As they advanced, the mountains gradually diminished, and the several valleys through which they passed presented more varied features.

Following the course of the sounding Arve, near Salenche, they came to a descent; and on their right hand descried a small lake, whose situation is extremely picturesque. Soon after they entered the plain, which continues almost a perfect level to Geneva.

Salenche lies at the bottom of a broad valley, which here contracts to a narrow pass. Tradition says, that this little plain was once a lake, and, indeed, its figure and soil seem to justify the opinion.

Not far from Magland, they stopped to admire the cascade of Arpenaz, which rushes from an impending rock, with a fall of, at least, one hundred yards perpendicular. It is divided into an almost imperceptible spray; and afterwards collecting itself, trickles down the sides of the mountains in a thousand little streams.

The body of water is much more considerable than

* Our author here gives a history of the various attempts to reach the summit of Mont Blanc, by James Balma, Dr. Paccard, M. de Saussure, and others; but as this does not properly enter into his own travels, we omit it. It is well known, that M. de Saussure not only succeeded, but favoured the world with many physical observations made on the spot. A few days after M. de Saussure's expedition, Mr. Beaufoy, an English gentleman, an early acquaintance of the writer of this note, succeeded in a similar attempt, but encountered greater danger, from the enlargement of the chasms of ice.

that at Staubbach, and the fall appeared to our author quite as high.

They next visited the cave of La Balme. Having scrambled along a precipice, they mounted a ladder, and by the aid of the branches of a hazel, growing on the rock, they pulled themselves into a natural cavern, more than a quarter of a mile in length, and forming various ramifications, that led into lofty vaults and spacious openings.

They passed the night at Cluse, and next morning reached Bonneville, standing on the Arve, at the bottom of a chain of rocks. This track, which lies in Faucigny, produces corn and wine in abundance, but is neither populous nor cultivated to the utmost.

By the little village of Chene they entered into the territory of Geneva; and the sudden transition from Savoyard poverty and misery, to the neatness and comfort of the Genevans, sensibly affected the imagination.

Geneva lies on the narrowest part of the lake, whence the Rhone issues in two large and rapid streams, that soon afterwards unite. That river divides the town into two unequal parts. The adjacent country is uncommonly picturesque, and is replete with magnificent views.

Geneva, which lies partly in the plain on the borders of the lake, and partly on a gentle ascent, is irregularly built. The houses are lofty, and many have arcades of wood, which are raised even to the upper stories. These arcades give a gloomy appearance to the street; but protect the inhabitants from the sun and the rain. The population is computed to amount to twenty-four thousand souls, which renders it the best peopled town in Switzerland. This superiority of numbers is unquestionably owing to industry, commerce, liberty, and an encouragement to foreigners to settle there.

The members of this city are divided into citizens and burgesses, inhabitants and natives. The citizens and burgesses are alone admissible to offices of govern-

ment: the inhabitants are strangers who are allowed to settle in the town with certain privileges; and the natives are their sons, who are allowed still further advantages. The two last classes form a large majority of the people. The liberal policy of this government, in receiving strangers, and conferring the burghership on them, is the more praiseworthy, as it is contrary to the spirit and usage of the Swiss. The smallness of the state, indeed, may render this the more necessary, as its very existence depends on the number and industry of the people.

The reformed doctrines, first preached at Geneva in 1533, owed their final reception and establishment to John Calvin. That celebrated reformer was born at Noyon, in 1509, and being driven from France by the persecutions raised against the Protestants, under Francis I. made his first appearance in this city in 1536.

By degrees he prevailed on the government to establish a public academy; but, with singular disinterestedness, declined the offer of being made perpetual president, and obtained that office for his friend and fellow labourer, Theodore Beza. In this new seminary, Calvin, Beza, and others, read lectures with such uncommon reputation and success, as attracted students from all quarters.

This is the brightest part of Calvin's character; but it was not without its shades; for though he was striving against persecution, his spirit was not sufficiently mild and tolerant to renounce persecution himself. His treatment of Servetus, though it may be palliated, cannot be excused.

Nevertheless, the republic of Geneva is, at present, the most tolerating of all the reformed states of Switzerland; it being the only government in this country that permits the public exercise of the Lutheran religion.

To the lovers of literature, Geneva is particularly interesting. Here learning is divested of pedantry, and

philosophy united with a knowledge of the world. The pleasures of society are not thought incompatible with the pursuits of science; and urbanity gives a zest to the profoundest disquisitions.

Not are letters confined to those merely who cultivate them as a profession, or who enjoy the means of following the bent of their genius; even the lower class of people are better informed than most cities of Europe. But the wonder ceases, when it is known, that all of them are educated at the public academy, where the children of citizens are taught under the inspection of the magistrates, and at the expense of government.

The citizens enjoy the advantage likewise of free access to the public library. This owes its origin to Bonivard, prior of St. Victor, who was twice imprisoned for having asserted, against the Dukes of Savoy, the independence of Geneva; and who, becoming worn by persecution, and more firmly attached to this place by the sufferings he underwent in its defence, at last considered it as his own. He was a principal promoter of the Reformation, by the gentle and commendable means of instruction; and closed his benevolent labours in favour of Geneva, by the gift of his valuable manuscripts and books, and by bequeathing his fortune towards the establishment and support of their seminary.

The library contains about twenty-five thousand volumes, and many curious manuscripts, of which an accurate and learned catalogue has been published by M. Sennebier, the librarian.

Among the distinguished literary characters that Geneva has produced, in the present century, Bonnet, Saussure, Mallot, and M. de Luc, deserve particular commendation. These are so well known by their works, that it is unnecessary to enlarge concerning them.

The city of Geneva and its adjacent territory were formerly united to the German empire, under the suc-

cessors of Charlemagne. By degrees they fell under the power of the dukes of Savoy; but when the Swiss cantons emancipated themselves into liberty, the Genevans were inspired with the glorious ardour of independence, and in 1584 were admitted into the Helvetic confederacy.

Various revolutions, however, have since taken place in this famous city, and some of them at no distant date. On such scenes it is unpleasant to expatiate. What may be the ultimate situation of Geneva, even at this moment, cannot be determined; but we cannot refrain expressing our ardent wishes, that it may ever enjoy that liberty which seems so dear to it; and with the holy flame of independence, preserve that veneration for religion and morals, without which no state can long be prosperous or respectable.

Geneva is strongly fortified on the side of Savoy, and a garrison constantly maintained; but though these might guard them from any sudden attack, they would be ineffectual to secure them from a resolute and persevering enemy.

The great security, indeed, of the republic consists in its alliance with the Swiss cantons; and the jealousy that the neighbouring powers would feel at seeing it become subject to either. Geneva is the only state in Switzerland that has no regular companies in any foreign service, wisely prohibiting the enlisting of mercenaries in every part of its territory.

From Geneva our traveller proceeded to Crassi, a small village in the Pays de Vaud, where they spent a day with one of their countrymen, who had taken up his summer residence in this delightful spot. In their way to Crassi, they passed through the French village of Versoi, or Choiseul's Folly; so called, because he attempted to ruin the trade of Geneva, by raising this place into consequence at an immense expense. The scheme, however, proved abortive; and the statesman's name is a standing jest to the Genevans.

Of the Pays de Vaud all travellers speak with rapture, particularly of that district which borders on the lake of Geneva. Indeed, no country can be more delightful, more populous, or picturesque. It chiefly belongs to Berne.

They passed through Noyon, the Colonia Equestris Noiodunum, which still contains undoubted vestiges of its antiquity. Here the lake forms a beautiful curve, to which Lucan alludes, where he mentions the army of Julius Cæsar on its borders.

“They strike their tents, and quit the *hollow bend*
“Of Lemar’s Lake.”

Morges, situated at the extremity of a beautiful bay, is the finest town in these parts. The environs are extremely pleasant; the banks of the lake rise in amphitheatric pride to the Jura; and Mont Blanc presents itself through an immense opening in the opposite chain of rocks, in all the majesty of sublimity.

Near this town are some extraordinary large lime trees. In Switzerland, it seems, this beautiful tree is indigenous, and often grows to a vast size.

Lausanne is built on such a steep ascent that, in some places, foot passengers ascend and descend by steps; but such is the beauty of the situation, that these inconveniences are disregarded. This town contains about seven thousand inhabitants. It is governed by its own magistrates; has its own courts of justice; and, what is most singular, the citizens who possess houses in the principal street, enjoy the privilege of pronouncing sentence in criminal causes. The sovereignty of Lausanne, however, belongs to Berne.

Here is an academy for the students of this country. Professors in every science are appointed by government; and there is a tolerable library for public use.

The church of Lausanne, formerly the cathedral, is a magnificent Gothic pile, standing on the most elevated part of the town. In it are the sepulchres of

Amadeus VIII. duke of Savoy, styled the Solomon of his age, and of several other distinguished persons. Amadeus exhibited the rare instance of a man twice abdicating the pomp of sovereignty, and returning to a private station. He is best known, however, by the name of the Anti-pope Felix V.

The Roman antiquities, found in almost every part of Switzerland, are too numerous to be particularized; but our author says, he cannot refrain mentioning two monuments lately discovered near Lausanne.

The one is an altar of white marble, with an inscription which proves it to have been erected by the twentieth legion to the god Silvanus. The other is a Roman mile stone, which bears the following inscription.

IMP.
CÆS. T. Æ. AUG.
ANTONINO.
PIQ. PM. XXIB
COS. III. P. P.
AVENT: M. P. T.
XXXVIII.

Bochart expresses his surprise, that no inscription charged with the name of Antoninus Pius, who was so great a benefactor to the ancient Helvetians, had yet been discovered in Switzerland. This inscription removes the charge of ingratitude, and strengthens the evidences of history.

From Lausanne to Vevay, the road runs along the sides of mountains, between continued ranges of vineyards, which have been cultivated and improved with infinite labour and expense.

Vevay, the ancient *Vibiscum*, is the principal town of the bailliage of the same name. It stands in a small plain on the edge of the water, is clean and well built, and carries on some little trade. The borders of the

lake here are more contrasted, wild, and picturesque, than those about Geneva.

Vevay is famous for being the residence of Edmund Ludlow, the parliamentary general, who, true to his principles of republicanism, no less strongly opposed the usurpation of Cromwell, than the arbitrary measures of Charles I. and could never be prevailed on, either by fear or flattery, to desert the cause which he considered as the cause for justice and liberty. Such consistency of character endears, and even covers errors. Ludlow died in 1693, in the 64th year of his age, and was interred in the church of Vevay, under a plain stone of black marble, with a Latin inscription.

His house is still to be seen near the gate leading to the Vallais, and over the door is the subsequent inscription, which is still preserved out of respect to his memory.

“Omne solum forti patria est, quia patris.”

Nature, in all her works, has scarcely produced a situation more delightful than that of Chatillard, at Clarens. It stands on an eminence whose gentle declivity slopes down towards the lake; and it commands a view of that majestic body of water, with ample landscapes over Savoy. The immediate environs consist of vineyards, corn-fields, and pasture, and rich groves of forest trees.

Though the situation and the vicinity harmonize with the animated descriptions of Rousseau, in his *Eloise*, yet the castle by no means accords with the same. The whole structure has rather the antiquated appearance of a feudal mansion, inhabited by some proud and turbulent baron, than the residence of the elegant and impassioned Julie.

Opposite to Clarens lies the village of Meillerie, in the recess of a small bay, at the foot of impending

mountains, some clothed to the water's edge with dark forests, others naked and perpendicular.

These are the scenes of the new *Eloise*. Our author compared the descriptions of Rousseau with the appearances of nature; and though small objects may be magnified, no pencil, however animated, can delineate, nor even the glowing pen of Rousseau describe, the sublime beauties of the general situations.

Mr. Coxe made an excursion from Vevay to the salt works of Bex and Aigle. The road continues along a plain bounded by hills on one side, and by the lake on the other. The farther they advanced, the nearer the mountains approached the lake; their nature changed; their height increased; and their craggy tops and sylvan sides intimated the vicinity of the genuine Alps.

The castle of Chillon, by the way, is a large pile, with several round and square towers. It is built on a rock in the lake, and is connected with the land by means of a draw-bridge. The vaults are very fine; and the arched roofs and pillars are in the true Gothic style.

This castle was wrested from Charles III. of Savoy by the Swiss in 1536. In a deep dungeon below the level of the lake, the conquerors found Bonivard, the intrepid assertor of Genevan independence. He had been imprisoned here by the Savoyards six years; and by constant walking in his narrow limits, had worn a hollow in the rock.

About half a league further is Villeneuve, a small town at the extremity of the lake. From Geneva to this place, along the concave side of the lake, is fifty-four miles.

Passing La Roche, memorable for being once the residence of Haller, and the birth-place of many of his most esteemed publications, they left Yverne at a little distance, and crossing the torrent of La Grande Eau, halted at Aigle, a good town, seated at the foot of some round hills, covered with fir.

Further on, the valley appears much contracted, and assumes the aspect of a great forest. The beautiful laburnums, and the cornelian cherry, are frequent here in a wild state.

Between Aigle and Bex is a most enchanting view of the castle of St. Tryphon, on the summit of a lofty, insulated rock, in the middle of the plain. Our author was informed it was built of marble, and as a beautiful black species is found very near, this may be easily credited.

Bex is a small town, at the foot of the mountains, five miles from the salt works of Beviex. Between those two places the larch grows in great abundance. This is the *immortale lignum* of the Roman naturalist. The chestnut woods are also very extensive.

On their arrival at the salt springs, they equipped themselves in a proper dress, and went into the mountain, about three thousand feet, almost horizontally. The passage is about six feet high, and four broad, and is hewn out of a black rock, veined with white gypsum.

The salt is obtained from springs found within a solid rock, which is perforated at a great expence. The strongest brine yields twenty-eight pounds of salt per hundred weight; but in general the produce is much less.

Near these springs are several warm sources, strongly impregnated with sulphur, some of which also contain a mixture of salt, and will flame, if a lighted candle be put into the pipe through which they flow.

After proceeding in this subterraneous passage three quarters of a mile, Mr. Coxe observed a great wheel of thirty-five feet diameter, which serves to raise the brine from the depth of more than seventy feet. From this place is a shaft three hundred feet high, for the purpose of admitting fresh air.

Two reservoirs are hollowed in the solid rock, for holding the brine, one of which is one hundred and sixty feet square and nine deep. The brine deposited

in these reservoirs, is conveyed by numerous pipes to Bevieux, a league distant, where the salt is extracted.

The brine pits at Agle are less rich and productive than those of Bevieux; but the salt is much whiter and heavier, and consequently bears a higher price.

These salt works, the only ones in Switzerland, scarcely supply a twelfth of the consumption in the cantons. The remainder is procured from France, which is obliged, by treaty, to furnish this article at a moderate price. The ordinary price of common salt in Switzerland is three halfpence per pound.

The chain of mountains called Jura, in various parts of the Pays de Vaud, forms many elevated valleys, much frequented by travellers, among which, not the least remarkable is the valley of the lake of Joux, on the top of Mount Joux, a branch of the Jura. This valley contains several neat and well-peopled villages, and is beautifully chequered with wood, arable, and pasture ground. It is washed by two picturesque lakes, the largest of which is named from the mountain. The smaller is called Lake Brennet: they are divided by a narrow neck of land, which leads to the village of Charbonniers.

Not far from the small village of Abbaye, a rivulet gushes from the bottom of the rock, and mixes with the larger lake. From the smaller lake, descends a stream, which is soon left in a hollow gulph; and on the other side of the hill, bursts forth the river Orbe, probably produced from the last-mentioned stream here ingulphed.

This little vale contains about three thousand inhabitants, who are remarkably industrious. Some are watchmakers; but the greatest part are employed in polishing crystals, granites, and marcasites. In the small village of Pont, where our travellers lodged, the greatest part of the inhabitants bore the surname of Rochat, and were all sprung from the same ancestor.

From Romain Motier to Orbe, they passed over a beautiful and picturesque country. Orbe, according to antiquarians, was the most ancient and powerful town of all Helvetia. It was called Urbs, by way of pre-eminence; but no remains of its ancient splendour now exist. Some antique fortifications, an old castle, and a round tower, though not works of modern times, are probably far remote from the era of Roman grandeur.

The situation of Orbe is very romantic, and the environs are no less delightful. In this town Mr. Coxe mentions a surgeon, of the name of Vendi, eminent for curing distortions of the human frame, and who enjoys the protection of government. No institution can be more honourable or useful, and the success that attends this gentleman's practice shews how well he deserves the public confidence.

The castle of St. Barthelemi, about three miles from Orbe, is one of the most charming spots in Switzerland. It stands near the high road from Lausanne to Yverdon, and commands a prospect of a most fertile and well wooded country, gently broken into hill and dale; besides including the more distant landscapes of the Alps of St. Bernard and Mont Blanc.

From this castle they descended into the plain that stretches to the lake of Yverdon. Within a quarter of a mile of the town of the same name, are warm sulphureous baths, much frequented during the summer months.

Yverdon is large, airy, and well built, and in front, towards the lake, has a pleasant lawn planted with avenues of limes. It carries on scarcely any trade; and its principal support arises from its being a thoroughfare between Piedmont and Germany.

The lake of Yverdon, or Neuchâtel, stretches from south to north, about twenty miles in length, and in some places near five in breadth. Its

shores near Yverdum, are covered with country houses.

Skirting this fine lake on the west, they came to Granson, the scene of the memorable battle in which Charles the Bold, Duke of Burgundy, was defeated by the Swiss in 1476. The country here is most charmingly varied. In their way from hence to Neuchâtel, they spent a day with some Swiss friends at Colombier, in the most agreeable manner.

After dinner, some musicians of the country performed the *Reuz de Vaches*; that inspiring air, which was forbidden to be played among the Swiss troops in the French service, as it awakened such tender recollections in the soldiers of their native country, as often produced a settled melancholy, or occasioned desertion. To this species of patriotic regret, the French give the name of *la Maladie du Pays*.

There is nothing peculiarly striking in the tune to a foreign ear: it is composed of the simplest notes; but such melodies have ever the most potent effect on the common people, who can enjoy what is natural with the most exquisite relish.

The inhabitants of mountainous countries have been observed to be most subject to the *maladie du pays*, from the general similarity of manners that prevail in such situations. Accordingly the Scotch Highlander, the Biscayan, and the Swiss, when absent from their country, are peculiarly apt to be affected with every circumstance that recalls it to their mind.

Neuchâtel contains about three thousand inhabitants. It is partly seated on the little plain between the lake and Jura, and partly on the declivity of that mountain. At the commencement of the present century, trade was almost unknown here, or rather it was proscribed, as being degrading; but this senseless prejudice is now nearly abolished. Excellent wine begins to be exported from the neighbouring

vineyards; and manufactures of printed lins and cottons have been established with success.

As a proof that a spirit of improvement is rapidly increasing here, several public works have been executed at an expence far exceeding the revenue of this little state. But Neufchatel has met with a most munificent benefactor in the person of David Pury, late banker of the court at Lisbon, which enables it to engage in great undertakings.

This gentleman was a native of Neufchatel, and was born in 1709. After receiving a moderate education, he passed an apprenticeship at Geneva, and from thence he came to London, where he was engaged as clerk to an eminent jeweller; and soon acquired a facility and accuracy in valuing diamonds at sight.

After a long residence in England, he established himself at Lisbon, and carried on an extensive trade in Brasil wood and precious stones. Being likewise appointed court banker, his fortune rapidly increased; but he did not consign his money to his coffers, or sparingly distribute his bounty. On the contrary, he remitted large sums to his native town, and having no family, he at last made his country his heir, to the amount of nearly two hundred thousand pounds sterling.

He died in 1785; and though his grateful countrymen had obtained from the king of Prussia the title of baron in his favour, such was his singular modesty, that he never used it. The citizens of Neufchatel, however, willing to do honour to his memory, have placed the portrait of this generous benefactor in one of the apartments in which government assemble, and have ordered a marble bust of him to be placed on the new town-house, built principally at his cost.

From Neufchatel, our traveller made an agreeable excursion into the neighbouring mountains. They

passed through Vallengin, the capital of a district of the same name, a small open burgh with a castle. About mid-day they arrived at La Chaux de Fond from whence they proceeded to Locle, through a continued range of pleasing cottages, which skirt both sides of the road, and are scattered likewise over the country.

La Chaux de Fond and Locle, with the adjoining districts, may contain about six thousand inhabitants. They carry on an extensive commerce in lace, stockings, cutlery, watch and clock-work. The genius and industry; indeed, observable upon these mountains, exhibit a scene uncommonly pleasing.

Not many years ago, the greatest part of these valleys was almost one continued forest; but trade and manufacture have happily changed the scene into flourishing villages and fertile pastures. Besides the natural effect of frequent and early marriages, the result of subsistence and certain provision for their children, as soon as they are able to work, every stranger who brings a certificate of his good behaviour is at liberty to settle, and to follow any trade without the least restriction. Here no apprenticeship is necessary; nothing is contraband; and industry exerts herself untaxed.

The origin of watchmaking in these parts, as related by M. Osterwald, the historiographer of these mountains, is extremely curious. In 1679, one of the inhabitants brought a watch from London, which being out of order, he intrusted it to Daniel John Richard of La Sagne. Richard, after examining the mechanism with great attention, determined to attempt making a watch from the model before him; but being in want of every instrument, and having nothing but his own genius to direct him, he spent a whole year in finishing the necessary tools and in six months more produced a complete watch.

But his persevering industry did not stop here; he took a visit to Geneva, where he gained considerable

information in his adopted art. For some time he was the only watchmaker in these parts; but business increasing, he instructed several associates; and towards the beginning of the last century, he removed to Locle, where he died in 1741, leaving five sons, who followed their father's profession.

The knowledge and practice of the art gradually spread itself, and it is now become almost the universal employment of the place; and may be deemed the principal cause of the population, observable in these mountains.

But it is not only the more immediate pursuits of business, that the ingenuity of the natives of this track is perceptible; in almost every thing connected with their comfort and accommodations, their inventive genius may be traced; and the polish of their manners renders it a pleasure for strangers to visit them.*

The rock which forms the base of the Jura, is chiefly calcareous; and perhaps there is no spot in Europe where so many petrified shells and marine plants are to be found. Near Locle, our author observed a ridge of hills, entirely consisting of stones, bearing the impression of plants.

In returning, they enjoyed a most sublime prospect of the lakes of Neufchatel, Bienne, and Morat, with the high and rugged chain of Alps, stretching from the cantons of Berne, and Friburgh, as far as the Vallais and the mountains of Chablais.

"Such perfect ease and plenty," says Mr. Coxe, "reign throughout these mountains, that I scarcely saw one object of poverty: the natural effects of in-

* The writer of this has frequently remarked the intimate correspondence that subsists between the employments and the manners of men. Those who are engaged in elegant manufactures, or in labours of ingenuity, always gain a tincture of politeness from the nature of their pursuits; while gross and vulgar employments, if they do not brutalize the mind, at least prevent it displaying itself in an amiable light.

dustry, under a mild and equitable government. It is of these valleys and of their inhabitants, that Rousseau gives so enchanting a description in his letter to D'Alembert.

By the death of the duchess of Nemours, in 1707, the sovereignty of Neufchatel and Vallengin became vacant; and being claimed by Frederic I. king of Prussia, as heir to the prince of Orange, his right was acknowledged by the states of the country. Since that time the sovereignty has remained in the Prussian crown; but by the constitution it is very limited; and the people seem to consider their connection with Switzerland as paramount to every other obligation.

During the absence of the prince, he is represented by a governor of his own appointing; who enjoys considerable honours; but is extremely limited in his authority. Indeed, freedom and independence, are no where more largely the lot of the people, than in this appendage of the Prussian monarchy.

In another visit to this country, our author proceeded from Pontarlier, in Burgundy, towards Neufchatel. Having passed the castle of Joux, they came to the line of separation between Switzerland and France, and mounting an eminence, looked down on the beautiful valley of Travers.

Having descended to St. Sulpice, they visited the source of the Reuss, which issues at the foot of a rock in five copious springs, and soon forming a large body of water, winds through the beautiful and romantic valley of Travers. In traversing this, it was impossible for travellers of sentiment not to pay a visit to Moitier Travers, rendered illustrious by the residence of Rousseau, who being first driven from Geneva, and afterwards from Yverdon, found a refuge from civil and religious persecution in this sequestered valley, under the protection of Lord Keith, governor of Neufchatel.

This singular man of genius lived in a wooden

building, at the farther extremity of the village, near the road to Klenrier. The room he chiefly occupied, is a small bed-chamber, which, out of respect to his memory, remains unaltered. In a corner, near the window, he had formed a kind of recess, between two book cases, where he sat and wrote on a simple deal plank.

During a three years' residence at Moitier, by frequently sauntering into the fields and neighbouring mountains, he acquired a taste for botany, which he ever after cultivated with peculiar delight. Here he produced several of his works.

On his first arrival at Moitier, he appeared in a common dress; but afterwards assumed that of Armenia, which he alleged was best adapted to a disorder with which he was afflicted; but probably in this, as in other instances in life, he was carried away by the affectation of singularity.

Through the intercession of the governor, the king of Prussia offered Rousseau a pension of a hundred pounds a year, which offer he declined, from his love of independence; and chose rather to subsist on copying music, in which employment he used to boast he could earn a guinea a day.

After Rousseau had continued three years at Moitier, greatly delighted with his situation, an unexpected event induced him to quit his retreat. Some say that the populace, incited by the minister of the parish, in consequence of the scepticism displayed in his *Lettres Ecrites de la Montagne*, assembled in crowds, broke the windows of his house, and entering his bed-chamber, treated him with such violence, that he escaped with great difficulty. On the other hand, it is maintained, that his housekeeper, whom he afterwards married, working upon the fears of a jealous and irritable mind, made him conceive apprehensions of personal injury from the inhabitants, with whom she was disgusted, and induced him to make his escape.

This story seems, however, to be trumped up, to save the credit of the natives from the infamy of persecution; but the fact is, the scepticism of Rousseau had raised a party against him, and he was even summoned before the consistory to answer for his opinions. The king of Prussia was farther solicited, by the council of state of Neufchatel, to condemn one of his publications; but Frederic, in an answer which does equal honour to his head and his heart, while he permitted them to use any precautions that might tend to prevent the spreading of sceptical opinions, yet wisely forbade all persecution, and insured to Rousseau a secure retreat at Môtier. Before his majesty's goodness, however, was known, he either found or fancied cause for alarm, and took refuge in the island of St. Peter.

This, which is now sometimes called Rousseau's island, lies towards the southern extremity of the lake of Bienné. A large farm house, formerly a convent, is the only habitation it contains, and in apartments of this, the philosopher took up his lodging for two months.

The whole island is well wooded, and contains agreeable walks, though it is not more than two miles in circumference. Amidst these solitary woods and walks, Rousseau used to spend his time without any apparent object, indulging solely his delicious reveries.

His situation and enjoyments, in this little island, he describes with his usual elegance, in terms almost bordering on rapture. The woman of the house informed our author, that he paid forty shillings a month for his board and lodging, that he kept very regular hours, and was extremely cheerful and agreeable.

Simple and unsatisfactory as his mode of life, in this island, must appear to those who have no resources in their own minds, Rousseau thus expatiates on his felicity in this situation: "I have remarked,"

says he, "during the vicissitudes of a long life, that the most delightful enjoyments and the most rapturous pleasures, are not, upon recollection, those with which I am most affected. Such fleeting moments of passion and delirium, however rapturous, are, from their very nature but thinly scattered in the path of life. They are too rare and rapid to constitute a fixed state; and the happiness which my heart regrets, is not composed of fugitive instants, but consists in a simple and permanent state, without rapture, the duration of which increases the charm, till it finds supreme felicity."

Fortune, however, which seemed to take a delight in harassing Rousseau, did not long suffer him to enjoy his delicious emotions in this retreat. He soon received an order from the government of Bern to depart from their territories. Shocked at this sudden and unexpected command, the distracted philosopher, in the bitterness of despair, petitioned to be imprisoned for life, only requesting the use of a few books, and that he might be occasionally permitted to walk in the open air. Soon after this extraordinary request, which cannot but interest every feeling mind, he reluctantly quitted the island.

In their way to Morat and Avenches, they crossed the river Thiele, which issuing from the Lake of Neufchatel, discharges itself into that of Bienne.

Morat is a bailliage belonging to Berne and Friburgh, and is pleasantly situated on the edge of a small lake, in the midst of a well cultivated country. The environs are uncommonly delightful.

This place is celebrated for the obstinate siege it sustained against Charles the Bold, which was followed by a battle, fought in the vicinity, in 1476. In this famous engagement the Duke was routed, and his whole army almost entirely destroyed by the confederate troops of Switzerland.

Not far from the town, and adjoining to the high road, is an existing monument of this victory. It is a

square building, filled with the bones of the Burgundian soldiers, who were slain there. To judge from the quantity of these bones, the number of the slaughtered must have been considerable.

Avenches, the principal burgh of a bailliage in the Pays de Vaud, has occasioned much controversy, and given rise to many conjectures among antiquarians. Some contend that it was the capital of all Helvetia, but however this may be, as resting on an equivocal expression of Tacitus, certain it is, that it was formerly a very considerable town under the dominion of the Romans.

The scite of the ancient walls appear to have inclosed a space near five miles in circumference. The present town occupies but a very inconsiderable part of this ground; the remainder is covered with corn-fields and meadows. One of the ancient towers still exists: it is a semicircular building, with the convex side turned towards the town.

They next examined a Mosaic pavement, discovered some years ago in ploughing a field; and being now inclosed by a barn, is let to some peasants as a drying house for tobacco. Strangers were suffered to take away specimens; nor, for a considerable time, was government sensible of the value of those antiquities.

This Mosaic, which was the floor of an ancient bath, is sixty feet long and forty broad. The general form is perfect; and though several parts are broken and lost, yet the configuration of the whole may easily be traced.

From thence they were conducted to the ruins of an ancient amphitheatre, within the walls of the bailliff's garden. The general form and size of this building are tolerably perfect, as also parts of the inclosing brick walls. The diameter of the arena is about eighty yards. Under a tower, partly built of Roman materials, is a cell in which the animals were probably let loose. On the outside are still to be

seen the remains of five dens; and the walls appear to have been originally adorned with sculpture.

Not far from the amphitheatre stands a large column of white marble, about fifty feet high, composed of large masses, closely joined together without cement; and near it lies a considerable fragment of defaced sculpture, which seemed once to have formed a part of the portal belonging to a magnificent temple.

As they walked through the town, they remarked several other masses of cornice, ornamented with sea-horses and urns, and some marble columns, of beautiful proportions.

About a mile from Avenches, where the late Lord Northampton long resided, and where he died, is the village of Coppet. Near this last are the remains of a small aqueduct, which has been traced to the east side of the town. Other aqueducts, or a continuation of this, are to be seen in different directions, even to the distance of four leagues.

Friburgh, the next place which falls under our author's description, enjoys one of the most beautiful, and, certainly, one of the most picturesque situations in Switzerland. It stands partly in a small plain, partly on bold acclivities, on a ridge of rugged rocks, half encircled by the Sane; and is so wholly hid by the circumjacent hills, that the view of the whole town bursts at once on the eye from the impending eminence.

The fortifications inclose a circumference of about four miles, within which space is a singular mixture of houses, rocks, thickets, and meadows, varying instantly from wild to agreeable, from the din of men, to the solitude of retirement.

On all sides, the descent to the town is extremely steep; and in one place, the streets even pass over the roofs of the houses. Many of the edifices

are raised like the seats of an amphitheatre; and many overhang the edge of the precipice in such a manner, as would turn a weak head giddy to look down.

From the Pont Neuf, however, is the most extraordinary point of view. From hence part of the town appears absolutely inaccessible. Those who are fond of the wild and romantic, will not forget to visit the Moulin de la Motte, and the Valley of Goteron. The Moulin is a miller's dwelling, hollowed in the midst of an impending rock, and near it issues a small torrent, which, after turning the mill, falls into the Sane.

The Valley of Goteron, which lies on the north-west of the town, is extremely narrow, and bounded by high and overhanging rocks of sand stone. This valley contains several mills, an iron foundery, and a cotton manufactory.

Among the few buildings worthy of particular notice, in Friburgh, are the cathedral and the town-house. The former is an ancient Gothic edifice, erected in the fourteenth century; the town-house once composed part of the palace belonging to the dukes of Zeeringen, in the principal court of which is a lime tree, which, according to tradition, was planted on the day that the battle of Morat was fought as an emblem of Swiss liberty.

The state of society, at Friburgh, is extremely agreeable. The gentry are frank and hospitable, and blend French politeness with great simplicity of manners. Dinner is usually served at twelve, and supper at eight. Mr. Coxe says, he never met with a more cordial reception in any town of Switzerland than in this.

This canton is entirely Catholic, and its population amounts to between fifty and sixty thousand souls. The sovereign power resides in the great council of two hundred, including the senate of twenty-four.

The only persons capable of being members of this

sovereign council, or of enjoying any share in the government, are the secret burghers, or a certain number of families, divided into four bannieres or tribes. They are called secret burghers, in order to distinguish them from the other artisans inhabiting the town, or the adjoining district. The latter enjoy the right of appointing the advoyers from a certain number of candidates, and of annually confirming the said magistrates; but the suprême authority rests absolutely in the council, supplied by a limited number of patrician families; consequently, the government is, in the strictest sense, aristocratical.*

In their route from hence to Berne, they made a small circuit, to the village of Nuneck, in order to see a hermitage about a mile from Friburgh, which has been highly extolled by travellers, on account of its singularity. It is formed in the solid rock; and its chief curiosity consists in its being the work of two men, who thus spent a great part of their time in laborious idleness.

The situation of this hermitage is beautiful. The rock in which it is cut overhangs the Sane. It consists of several apartments, hewed in the heart of the mountain. One room is ninety feet long and twenty broad: the spire of the chapel, if it may be so called, is eighty feet high, and the chimney of the kitchen ninety. The present hermit is a German, and with him lives an old soldier.

The entrance into Berne strikes a traveller with its singular neatness and beauty. The principal streets are broad and long, and gently winding. The houses are mostly uniform, built of a greyish stone, upon arcades. Through the middle of the street runs a

* Since Mr. Coxe first published his letters on Switzerland, the government of Friburgh has undergone very important alterations; and many grievances, which the popular party laboured under, are redressed.

Nvely stream of the clearest water in a stone channel, while several foundations are not less beneficial than ornamental.

The river Aar almost surrounds Berne, winding its course over a rocky bed, in a deep channel. The Gothic cathedral stands upon a platform, raised at a great expense, and commands a most extensive view. The adjacent country is richly cultivated, and agreeably diversified with hills, lawns, wood, and water. The river flows rapidly below, and an abrupt chain of rugged and snow-clad Alps bounds the distant horizon.

According to the native historians, Berne was built by Berchtold V. duke of Zeeringen, and was, from its foundation, an imperial city. In the year 1353, it acceded to the Helvetic confederacy, and possessed such power at that time, as to obtain the second rank among the Swiss cantons. Its domains now form nearly a third of Switzerland, and about a fourth of the actual population. It contains about one hundred and seventy thousand souls, exclusive of eleven thousand in the capital. The reformed religion was early embraced, and permanently established here.

This canton is divided into two great parts; the Pays de Vaud, and the German district, each of which has its treasurer and chamber of appeal, resident in the capital.

At Berne, society is extremely agreeable, and foreigners are received with abundant ease and politeness. The sexes mix in social intercourse, and dancing is a frequent amusement. There is a public ball once a fortnight; and, in winter, scarcely an evening passes without a private one.

These diversions commence as early as five in the afternoon, on account of a standing order of government, against their continuance after eleven. English country dances are frequently introduced; but a species of allemande is the favourite dance of the natives. The parties arrange themselves in distinct

couples, and follow each other in a circular direction, each gentleman turning his partner with great velocity.

The life and spirit of those dances is astonishing, and can never be conceived by such as have not seen them. The gaiety of these parties is still more enlivened, during the summer months, by the company resorting to a garden near the town, where they dance under an open pavillion, in rural festivity.

Little trade is carried on here; though some few manufactures have been established. The families who enjoy any influence in public affairs, think it degrading to engage in any branch of commerce.

One general advantage, however, attends this anti-commercial spirit; for the members of government, not being interested in laying any restrictions on trade, do not, as at Zurich and Basle, confine the exclusive right of establishing manufactures to the burghers of the capital; but prudently extend that permission to all their subjects, without distinction of rank or place. Hence the comfortable state, and even the wealth, of the peasantry in the canton of Berne.

It deserves remark, that the lower classes, who have acquired opulence by manufactures, seldom quit their situation; and seem not only extremely attached to their country, but to their own modes of life, which they neither wish to vary themselves, nor to bring up their families with a prospect of doing.

The public buildings are constructed in a noble style of simplicity, and announce the grandeur and good sense of the republic. The arsenal contains arms for sixty thousand men, and a considerable quantity of cannon. The granary always is stocked with a large provision of corn, supplied, in consequence of particular treaties, by France and Holland.

The charitable institutions are numerous, liberal, and well applied. The hospitals are large, clean, and airy; and in the alms-house is an establishment

for furnishing distressed travellers with a meal and a lodging, and sixpence on their departure. If sick or wounded, they are maintained till their recovery.

The house of correction is extremely well regulated; and separate cells are allotted to the men and the women. Persons also who are confined for smaller offences, have a different dress, and are entirely kept apart from greater delinquents. Both are constantly employed in cleaning the streets, and other servile employments. At other times they are taught to read and write, and are instructed in various trades, which may keep them from the danger of a relapse into crimes, when they regain their liberty. By these means the expense of the establishment is nearly supported; and an honest livelihood assured to those who would otherwise prove useless, or obnoxious, to the community. After having earned their maintenance, the prisoners in the house of labour receive ten per cent, those in the house of correction eight per cent. for their extra labour.

Public justice is wisely and impartially administered; and the torture is now formally abolished. This humane and just act forms a distinguished era in the history of Swiss jurisprudence.

The public library contains about twenty thousand volumes; a cabinet of Swiss coins and medals, and many curious manuscripts. Of these M. Sinner, a man of great erudition, has published a descriptive catalogue.

Learning, however, is not so universally encouraged as in other states; but the government seems to be sensible of this defect, and is taking effectual steps to remedy it.

A society for the promotion of physics, and natural history in general, and that of Switzerland in particular, has lately been established. The members have formed a regular correspondence with the literati throughout Europe; and are ready to answer the

inquiries of foreign naturalists, who wish for local information.

The sovereign power resides in the great council of two hundred. The authority with which they are invested is, in some respects, the most absolute and uncontrolled of any among the aristocratical states of Switzerland; but there are various checks and modifications, which allow sufficient protection to civil liberty.

The executive powers of government are delegated by this sovereign council to the senate, chosen from their own body: the form~~al~~ assemblies ordinarily thrice a week, and extraordinarily upon emergencies; the senate every day except Sundays.

The senate, comprizing the two advoyers, or chiefs of the republic, is composed of twenty-seven members; and from this select body is drawn the principal magistrates of the commonwealth.

At Easter the reigning advoyer delivers up his authority, in full council, to his colleague. The advoyer in office sits on an elevated seat, under a canopy, and the seal of the republic is placed on a table before him. He never delivers his opinion, unless it be demanded: he has no vote, unless the numbers are equal, and, in that case, he has the casting voice. The advoyer out of office is the first senator in rank, and president of the secret council.

The canton of Berne is divided into a certain number of districts, called bailliages, over which bailiffs are chosen from the sovereign council; and these posts, being the most lucrative in the disposal of government, are the great objects of ambition.

The several bailiffs are representatives of sovereign power in their respective districts. They enforce the execution of edicts, collect the public revenue, act as justices of the peace, and are judges in civil and criminal causes, except where there is

any local jurisdiction. An appeal, however, lies in most most cases, to the courts in Berne.

Although there are no standing armies in Switzerland, yet in many of the cantons, and especially in Berne, the militia is under excellent regulations, and can be assembled at the shortest warning. Every male at the age of sixteen is enrolled; and about one third of the whole number are distributed into regiments.

Every person, thus enrolled, is obliged to provide himself, at his own charge, with an uniform, a musket, and a certain quantity of powder and ball; and no peasant is allowed to marry, without producing his uniform and his arms.

Every year a certain number of officers are deputed by the council of war to inspect the arms of the soldiers, to complete the regiments, and exercise the militia. Besides this annual review, the regiments are occasionally exercised by veteran soldiers, commissioned for that purpose.

A certain number of regiments being thus always in preparation, signals are fixed on the most elevated spots, for assembling them in particular districts, where they receive marching orders.

Berne has hitherto produced but few men of distinguished literary talents; but has established her glory, in being the birth-place of Haller, who is himself a host. This great man, known by his works wherever science has been cultivated, was born in 1708, and after passing through many honourable employments, and producing a number of valuable publications, quitted this transitory scene in 1777, in the seventieth year of his age. He wrote with equal facility, the German, French, and Latin tongues; and was so well acquainted with all the European languages, except the Russian, Polish, and Hungarian, as to converse with the natives in their respective idioms.

A person who was well acquainted with him, says,

"he possessed a fundamental knowledge of natural history, was well-read in history, both ancient and modern, universal and particular; and uncommonly well versed in the state of agriculture, manufactures, trade, population, literature, and languages of the respective nations of Europe. He had read, with attention, the most remarkable voyages and travels; and was particularly conversant in modern discoveries, which tend to illustrate the geography of the globe. He had even perused many thousand novels and plays; and possessed such a retentive memory, that he could detail their contents with the utmost precision."

He derived from nature extreme sensibility, or rather irritability of temper, which is ever the attendant on genius. He spoke, therefore, from his own experience, when he thus expressed himself in a letter to Voltaire: "Providence holds, with an equal hand, the balance of human happiness. He has loaded you with riches, he has loaded you with glory; but misfortune was necessary, and he preserved the equilibrium by giving you sensibility. If my wishes could take effect, I would bestow on you that tranquillity which flies at the approach of genius, which is inferior to genius in relation to society, but far superior in regard to ourselves."

M. Wytenbach, one of the pastors of Berne, possesses a curious cabinet in natural history. It contains several thousand plants, among which is a large number of Alpine plants; an infinite variety of fossils, stones, and petrifications; shells, insects, and drawings. Our author, however, was most pleased with that part of his cabinet, comprehending those objects of natural history which in any degree influence agriculture, physic, arts and trades. On this subject M. Wytenbach has published a dissertation in the Acts of the Economical Society at Berne.

This ample collection has not been formed from mere motives of curiosity, or with a desultory atten-

tion, but on systematic principles; to enable him to illustrate the natural history of Switzerland, in general; and to form a topographical and mineralogical description of the canton of Berne, in particular.

The environs of Berne are principally very delightful; and no road exhibits a more pleasing variety of hill and dale than that which leads to Thun. It runs through an agreeable country, winds through fertile meadows enriched with dark forests of pine and fir, and occasional groves of beech and oak; while the cattle, browsing on the slopes, add to the animation of the scene.

The comfortable state of the inhabitants is visible from the cultivation of the grounds, the number and neatness of the cottages and farm-houses, and other rural embellishments.

Thun lies about twelve miles from Berne, and occupies the bottom and brow of a hill, on both sides the Aar. It contains about one thousand two hundred inhabitants, and enjoys considerable immunities. The people employ themselves in carding and spinning silk for the manufactories of Basle.

To the north-east stands, on an eminence, the church and castle. From the windows of the latter, which is the residence of the bailiff, our author enjoyed one of the finest and most extensive views of Switzerland. Below lies the town, standing in a rich plain, bounded by a chain of hills, clothed with firs, which extend from Berne to the mountain Niess. To the east is a small ridge covered with vines and trees; and to the south part of the lake of Thun, bounded by hills rising to the Alps of Lauterbrunnen and Grindelwald.

From Thun, Mr. Coxe returned about six miles to the village of Massic, where he quitted the high road, and passed through pleasant fields and thickets, interspersed with cottages. After travelling about

an hour and a half, he entered the road which leads from Berne to Langenau, and ascending to the village of Worbe, passed an agreeable day with an amiable family that had given him an invitation to their house. The view from this hospitable mansion, he thinks not inferior to that from the castle of Thun.

Mr. Coxe also made an excursion to Hindelbank, about four miles from Berne, to view the celebrated tomb of Madame Langhans, the work of Nahl, a Saxon sculptor. This great artist being employed on the monument of Count d'Erlach, was lodged in the house of his friend, M. Langhans, a clergyman, when his wife, a woman of uncommon beauty, expired in childbed, on Easter eve.

Struck with the season of her death, animated by the recollection of her beauty, sympathizing with the afflictions of her husband, he instantly conceived, and in due time finished, this impressive monument. It is placed in the body of the church, sunk into the pavement like a grave, and covered with two folding doors. When these are opened, a grave-stone appears, as if just fissured into three parts, through which is half discovered the figure of a woman, slightly veiled, with a shroud. She is represented at the moment of the resurrection. With her right hand she is gently raising that portion of the broken grave-stone that lies over her head; and in the other holds a naked infant, struggling with its little hands to emancipate itself from the tomb. The inscription is affecting and sublime. It contains no more than "Here am I, Lord, and the child whom thou gavest me," together with the name of the deceased, Anna Magdalena Langhans, born 1723, died 1751.

The artist has formed the whole sepulchre out of one block of sand stone. It is however to be regretted, that he had not used more permanent ma-

terials; for such a beautiful and affecting design deserves to last till the end of time. Indeed, the fine mausoleum, by the same sculptor, to the memory of Count d'Erlach, scarcely attracts a momentary attention; while this simple grave-stone melts every heart of sensibility.

At Langenau our traveller paid a visit to a very famous Swiss quack, named Michael Schuppach, whose sagacity in discovering the seat of disorders, and applying suitable remedies, have gained him wonderful celebrity.

On their arrival at his house, they found the doctor in his apartment, surrounded by several peasants who were consulting him on their respective complaints, each with a phial of urine, by which this medical sage pretends to judge of the state of the patient.

He was extremely corpulent, with a penetrating eye, and good humoured aspect. He was formerly a village surgeon, has a slight knowledge of anatomy, and is tolerably versed in botany and chemistry. His acquaintance with the theory of physic is said to be inconsiderable; but he derives great facility from his very extensive practice, yet he never stirs a quarter of a mile from his own house.

The doctor possesses many excellent qualities; humane and charitable to the highest degree, he not only furnishes the indigent who consult him, with medicine gratis, but generally makes them a present of money besides; and he always appropriates a certain portion of his gains to the poor of his parish.

His wife and grand-daughters are dressed like the peasantry of the country, and he has shewn his good sense in giving the latter a plain education, and disposing of the eldest of them early in marriage, to one of his assistants, that she might not,

to use his own expression, be spoiled by the young gentlemen telling her that she was pretty.

The wife is a notable woman, and superintends the household affairs with remarkable activity. She assists her husband likewise in preparing his medicines, for which reason, added to her husband's disinterestedness, she receives many presents from such as benefit by his advice.

The family sit down to table regularly at twelve o'clock. There are always some strangers of the party, consisting not only of patients, but travellers attracted by curiosity. To all, the doctor gives a kind of a hospitable reception; while the benevolence of his character, his gaiety, and good humour, and the happiness he endeavours to diffuse around him, give a charm to the entertainment, and render the simplest fare relishing.

This singular man is often employed ten or twelve hours a day in his profession. Our author consulted him out of curiosity, and was told that he had no occasion for any thing but to eat and drink well, to dance, to be merry, and take moderate exercise.*

It being Langenau fair, when Mr. Coxe was here, the village was quite crowded with peasants. Great numbers of the men wore long beards, and many covered their heads with straw hats, extremely broad, which gave them a very grotesque appearance. Their dress was chiefly a coarse brown cloth jacket, without sleeves, with large puffed breeches of ticking. The women who are remarkably handsome, wore their hair plaited behind in tresses, with the riband hanging down below the waist; a flat, plain, straw hat; a red or brown cloth jacket, with-

* This celebrated empiric died in 1781, leaving ten thousand pounds, acquired by his practice, which sum he divided among his family in just and equitable proportions.

out sleeves ; a black or blue petticoat, bordered with red, scarcely reaching below the knees ; and red stockings with black clocks. Their shifts were of very fine linen, and fastened close round the neck by a black collar, with red ornaments. The better sort wore silver chains between the shoulders, brought under each arm, and fastened beneath the bosom.

Taking leave of the hospitable Dr. Schuppach, Mr. Coxe set out from Langenau, in order to proceed to Avignon, on a visit to the Abbé de Sade, author of the *Life of Petrarch*. A senator of Soleure offered him a place in his carriage as far as Bernie, which he thankfully accepted, and profited by this casual interview with an intelligent and worthy man.

Next day he repassed through Morat and Avenches, and slept at Payerne, a town in the canton of Bernie. On the bridge over the Broye, at this place, is an ancient Roman inscription, which, as our author was attempting to decypher, a plain looking man accosted him, and observed, that he had often tried to make out the inscription, but without success. "Give me a page of plain Latin," said he, "and I will translate it from beginning to end ; but for these N's, I's, and O's, I can't know what to make of them."

His next stage was Monden, a handsome town, and the principal burgh of a bailliage of the same name, and formerly the capital of that part of the Pays de Vaud, which belonged to Savoy.

He then re-entered the territory of Geneva ; but as that town and republic have already been described, we shall conclude this part of our ingenious traveller's labours, with some farther observations on Switzerland in general.

No part of Europe contains, within the same compass, so many independent commonwealths, and such a variety of governments as this romantic and delightful track ; yet with such wisdom was the Helvetic union composed, and so little have the Swiss been

actuated by views of conquest, that since the complete establishment of their general confederacy, they have seldom waged war with a foreign enemy, and have been harassed by few civil commotions. Perhaps their long-enjoyed tranquillity is unique in the history of republics.

The happiness, however, of long uninterrupted peace, has neither broken the spirit nor enervated the arm of the Swiss. The youth are diligently trained to martial exercises, and a considerable number of well-disciplined troops are always employed in foreign service; while the whole mass of the people are enrolled in the militia, and regularly exercised. By these means they are capable of collecting a very respectable body of forces, which would prove a formidable barrier against an invading enemy. Thus, while most other states of Europe are tending towards a military government, Switzerland, without any standing armies, is more secure from invasion than any other European power.

The felicity, however, of this country, does not consist merely in an exemption from the miseries and burden of war; but in the general happiness and content of the people. For whether the government is aristocratical, democratical, or mixed, a spirit of liberty pervades and actuates the several constitutions; and the property of the subject is guarded against every species of violation.

There is certainly, however, a considerable defect in the criminal jurisprudence of the country; for though the Caroline code forms the basis of the penal laws, too much latitude is allowed to the respective judges; who are less governed by any written law, than by the common principles of equity.

The prisons now begin to be under excellent regulations; but that disgrace to sense and reason, the trial by torture, is not yet universally exploded. It is, however, wearing out by degrees; in some states it is abolished by express laws; and in none do the magis-

trates defend its practice, though it is not formally abandoned.

Learning is more generally diffused among the Protestant, than the Catholic states; but in both, a man of letters will find abundant opportunities of gratifying his researches, and improving his knowledge. To the natural philosopher, Switzerland will afford an inexhaustible source of information and entertainment, as well from the great variety of physical curiosities, so plentifully spread over the country, as from the number of persons eminently skilled in that branch of science. Indeed, in every town, and almost every village, the curious traveller will meet with collections worthy of his attention.

With respect to agriculture, there are few countries where the effects of preserving industry, are more conspicuous. A traveller cannot pass the immense chains of hills and mountains, which intersect this country, without being delighted to find cultivation carried on, where nature seems almost to have denied access. Woods clothe the most barren spots, and corn waves where it is scarcely possible for the plough to reach.

Thus, having visited and described the Swiss cantons, our author, in his return from Italy, was anxious to render his tour more complete, by including the country of the Grisons. Accordingly, leaving Milan, in July 1779, he proceeded to Como, the birth-place of Pliny the younger, of which honour the natives are justly proud; and therefore they have placed his statue in a niche, on the outside of the church, with an inscription bearing date in 1499.

Como is pleasantly situated in a narrow vale, inclosed by fertile hills, on the southern extremity of the lake of the same name. It is surrounded by a wall strengthened with towers, and backed by a conical eminence, on which stands the ruins of an ancient castle. The houses are neatly built of stone, and the

cathedral is a handsome edifice, of white marble, dug from the neighbouring quarries.

From Como he made an excursion to Mendrisio, one of the Italian bailliages belonging to the Swiss cantons. These bailliages, of which Mendrisio and Balerna is one of the smallest, were formerly part of the Milanese, and were ceded to the cantons by Maximilian Sforza, who was raised to the ducal throne by the Swiss, after they had expelled the troops of Louis XII. and taken possession of the duchy.

The inhabitants enjoy considerable privileges, civil, ecclesiastical, and commercial. The district is extremely fertile in vines, corn, and pasturage; and yields a great quantity of excellent silk.

On his return to Como, he embarked on the lake, the banks of which are richly wooded, and studded with villages and country seats.

After an hour's rowing, they came to Plinania, remarkable for a singular fountain, mentioned by Pliny. It bursts from a rock, close to a villa belonging to a Milanese nobleman, and falls in natural cascades into the lake.

This spring ebbs and flows thrice a day with amazing regularity, except in stormy weather. From being almost dry, it gradually rises, till it forms a considerable stream; and then as gradually subsides, till the period of its swell returns. The original passage, in which Pliny describes its ebb and flow, is written upon the wall of an adjoining apartment.

Having satisfied his curiosity here, he proceeded to Clarice, where he passed the night; and embarking again upon the lake, was overtaken by a violent thunder storm, to escape which they landed on the western side, at a small village.

The lake of Como is about thirty-six miles long, and two or three broad. Its navigation is occasionally dangerous, from the eddy between the mountains that inclose it.

The storm subsiding, they proceeded to Bellano,

situated at the foot of a lofty precipice, rent from top to bottom by a chasm, through which a furious torrent forces its way. A bridge is thrown across, from whence the spectator looks down with terror into the gulph below.

They next proceeded to Domasio, in order to obtain permission of the governor to visit Fort Fuentes, which he very politely granted. A little above Domasio, the malaria, or unwholesome air, commences, from the swampy soil on both sides of the lake. The inhabitants, from this cause, are so subject to intermitting fevers, that they periodically leave the plain, and retire to the neighbouring mountains.

They found Collico nearly deserted, and the cottages shut up. Two miles beyond this, they arrived at the bottom of the rock on which stands Fort Fuentes, which, in the beginning of the last century, was so celebrated in the military annals of Europe.

It is built on an insulated rock, about a mile and a half from the nearest mountains, and two miles from the borders of the lake; so that it completely commands the only great opening which leads into the Valteline. The fortifications are very strong; though only three soldiers now do duty in the place, who are daily changed. A peasant and his wife, who had resided there for a year, had been constantly afflicted with an ague, from the pestilential effluvia of the marshes below.

The view from the fort is remarkably fine and picturesque, including the Valteline, the river Adda, the lake of Como and Chiavenna, beautifully encircled with numerous towns and villages.

Descending into the plain, they passed a range of square stones, which forms the boundary between the Milanese and the country of the Grisons. Traversing the banks of the Adda for some way, a very muddy and unpleasant stream, they again embarked at Dacio, and soon afterwards entered the lake of Chiavenna, belonging to the Grisons. The views of this lake are

extremely wild and magnificent, surrounded as it is with barren, craggy rocks, and rising into spires sprinkled with snow.

Having procured some horses at Riva, they proceeded to Chiavenna, by moon-light. They found the villages almost entirely deserted, and the inhabitants withdrawn to the mountains, on account of the pestilential air. Indeed no other proof of its insalubrity is necessary, than the livid and wan appearance of the few natives that they saw by the way in this track.

Next morning they took an excursion to the site of Plurs, which was totally overwhelmed by the fall of Mont. Conto in 1618. It was then a large and flourishing town, containing about one thousand five hundred inhabitants. The valley in which it was situated is very narrow; and the whole town was involved in one undistinguished ruin. It is said that the cloud of dust and rubbish was so great, as to cover the heavens like smoke, to a considerable distance; and that the torrent Maira ceased to flow by Chiavenna for an hour, which spread such an alarm among the inhabitants, that they precipitately fled to the mountains.

Mr. Coxe walked over the spot where Plurs was built. Very few of the ruins are now to be seen, though dead bodies and household utensils are frequently dug up.

In the vicinity, stone vessels are still made, and much used as kitchen utensils. Pliny mentions this manufacture under the denomination of lapis comensis.

From Plurs they continued along the valley of Santa Croce, and entered the country of the Grisons* at Casta Segna, in the valley of Pregalia.

* The country of the Grisons consists of three leagues, each divided into a certain number of districts. The leagues are called the Grey League, the League of God's House, and the League of the Ten Jurisdictions, which, when formed into a diet, have sixty-six representatives.

At Bondo, in this valley, Count de Salis, formerly British envoy to the Grisons, has constructed a large and commodious house in the English taste. It is situated at the extremity of a little plain, and enjoys some enchanting views.

The peasants in Pregalia are well clothed, and appear comfortable. The whole number of inhabitants amounts to about one thousand eight hundred. They constitute a high jurisdiction in the league of God's House, and are divided into two independent communities, which enjoy a democratical form of government.

Each community has its general assembly, in which the sovereign power is vested; and every male at the age of eighteen has a vote.

In civil causes the landamman is president; and in criminal, the podesta. All the delinquencies are punished with great severity, and the remission or alleviation is entirely left to the judges, who generally take a commutation in fines from the rich; and suffer the poor to undergo the decree of the law.

The road through Pregalia to Coire admits carriages, but is very indifferently paved. They passed through several villages, the houses of which are of stone, plastered and white-washed.

Beyond Bondo, the country produces few trees but larch and fir: it yields grass, barley, and rye. They stopped at a kind of an inn, where the landlord and his family spoke a kind of Italian jargon. A little farther, they entered Upper Engadina, where Romansh is the general tongue. These two languages are totally different.

Siglio, from which issues the river Inn, is a lake of about five miles in circumference, and is finely situated between high perpendicular rocks. The little plains, or valleys, on its banks, produce fine hay, which at this season was mowing.

At Silva Piana, Mr. Coxe endeavoured to converse with the inhabitants; but could scarcely comprehend

their meaning. He attended divine worship in the Romansh tongue, but was little edified by what he could not understand. The sermon was about an hour long, the prayers were very short; and the girls sung psalms, some of them with delightful voices.

St. Maurice, or Morezzo, is agreeably seated on the side of a hill, and overlooks a small lake, bounded by rising banks, and studded with woods and pasture. It is a village of Upper Engadina, and is celebrated for its mineral waters, of sovereign efficacy in curing various disorders. Lodging houses are erected for the accommodation of the sick, and in one of them, our author took up his abode. Here he met with a clergyman of Lower Engadina, whom he soon discovered to be an intelligent man.

In talking with him on the state of religion among the reformed part of the Grisons, and particularly respecting the Pietists, a new sect, he found that the latter somewhat resembled the Methodists, in exalting faith above good works. They condemn all diversions, card-playing, and assemblies, as criminal; fancy visions, enjoy supernatural inward illuminations, and employ so much time in prayer, as to neglect their ordinary business.

The clergy of this sect are generally ignorant and superficial, are vehemently vociferous in the pulpit, thunder out reprobation, and expatiate on justification, without explaining the methods of avoiding the former, or obtaining the latter.

In these parts, the dress of the women is singular, and not unbecoming. It consists of a black or blue jacket, with red sleeves; striped blue and white petticoats; a small black velvet cap, trimmed with gold or silver lace, with a black or white lace border hanging over the forehead.

From St. Maurice, our author made an excursion to the Julian columns, which Schewzer supposes to have been erected by Julius Cæsar, in order to mark the limits of his conquests; and asserts that *Ne plus*

ultra, and *Omitto Rhetos indomitos*, are inscribed upon them.

They are of a circular shape, somewhat similar to Roman mile-stones, and are placed at about forty feet from each other. Their height above the ground is about ~~four feet~~, and their circumference five. They have neither pedestal nor capital, and are flattish at top, with a small round hole in the middle, about four inches diameter, and six deep. They are formed by art, but in the rudest manner. Mr. Coxe could not see the least trace of any letters on them, though he examined them with particular attention.

Near these stones is a piece of water, called the Julian Lake, supplied from a glacier on the superincumbent mountain. The Julian Alps produce grass, but little wood, an incontestible proof of their great elevation.

They stopped at a cottage, the only house in the whole extent of these alps, and this is occupied only in summer. The tenants make large quantities of butter and cheese. Having taken a refreshing bowl of cream, they began to descend; and observed numerous small streams, which form the first sources of the Little Rhine.

Soon after, they met with some benevolent friars, who offered them their house and dinner, and furnished our author with several particulars relative to the government of this district.

The ride from St. Maurice to Zutz, through Celerina, Samada, Ponto, and Madulein, is extremely pleasant. These villages lie chiefly on the easy slopes of the mountains, gently rising above a plain, through which the Inn meanders.

The Inn, during its progress in these parts, very unlike other alpine streams, directs its course through a cultivated and populous district, in an equable and unbroken stream. The country is picturesque, and its beauties are of a milder cast than are usual among the alps. The burghs, or villages, are pleasantly

dotted about the plain, and contain from fifty to one hundred house each.

These habitations are uniformly neat. Indeed, the spirit of neatness is every where perceptible in Upper Engadina.

As our author was riding through the country, a clergyman of the place, who was smoking at the door, stopped him with a compliment, and afterwards invited him to see his library. It consisted of some English books, and many in the Romansh language, particularly the Bible, printed at Coire, and dedicated to George II. when prince of Wales.

He then accompanied our traveller a little way, and shewed him a single house, called Alles Angnes, where the deputies of the two communities of Upper Engadina assemble, for the purpose of deciding, in the last resort, appeals in civil causes.

After crossing the Inn several times, they arrived at Zutz, which, though not the largest, is esteemed the principal place in this district. They immediately waited on M. Planta, formerly envoy from the republic of the Grisons to Venice, and who had been engaged in several important negotiations.

This gentleman accompanied them to the camp of Drusus, as it is called, where that distinguished general fought against, and conquered, the Rhetians. The supposed remains of his camp consist of several deep pits, and a mound of earth, about thirty feet high, and sixty paces in circumference.

These works did not appear to Mr. Coxe to be of Roman construction: probably they are nothing more than a rude fortification, thrown up during the turbulent times, when the barons of the country were engaged in perpetual acts of hostility; and have been ascribed to Drusus, from national vanity.

The little burghs, situated in these parts, are all within a moderate walk of each other; and Mr. Coxe was so delighted with the country and its inhabitants, that he wished to prolong his stay among them. Hence

his daily journeys were very short, and he generally procured an introduction to some person of note, at each stage.

On his arrival at Scampf, he carried a letter of recommendation to M. Aporta, the clergyman of the place; a man of an illustrious family, but who, after a learned education, was glad to accept the cure of souls, with an income scarcely amounting to twenty pounds a year; yet his living is one of the best in Engadina.

Being a man of literature, he has produced several valuable works; among others, the History of the Reformation among the Grisons, written in Latin, in a classical and perspicuous style. This publication, of such deep research and national importance, has never produced any emolument to the author; and Mr. Coxe says, he could not help looking up with reverence to a person, who, under so many disadvantages, could have the resolution to accomplish so much for the good of the public, rather than his own private interest.

Upper Engadina is divided into two communities: they have both, however, the same court of criminal justice, which is more equitably administered than in most of the jurisdictions of the Grisons; a circumstance arising from some excellent original institutions, which still remain here in force.

Upper Engadina is a beautiful valley, but so elevated, that it produces nothing but pasture, and a small quantity of rye and barley. The winter is of long duration; and, even in summer, the air is so cold and piercing, that the corn is occasionally damaged by it.

As the district does not yield sufficient to maintain the inhabitants, many of them migrate into foreign countries. The gentry pursue the military line; and others seek a living by the exercise of mechanic arts; by becoming petty dealers; or opening coffee-houses and cook-shops, in different parts of France and Italy. Generally two persons enter into partnership to carry

on the same trade: one stays at home, while the other attends to the foreign business for a year, when he is relieved by his partner, and returns to his family for the same term. These partners are generally as faithful as they are industrious; and annually bring considerable sums of money into their native district.

Numerous flocks are fed in the Upper Alps, adjoining Engadina, and large quantities of butter and cheese are exported. In the autumn, when pasture begins to fail, a great part of the cattle is sent into the Tyrol, for sale.

The inhabitants live much on salted meat; and their bread is baked in little round cakes, only twice or thrice a year. Hence, though not unpleasant to the taste, it becomes so hard, as sometimes to require being broken with a hatchet. Wine keeps here to a great age, and is neither scarce nor indifferent.

The natives are remarkably polite and well bred, and possess a native civility, which inclines them to perform kind offices, with a promptness and pleasure that is delightful. Our author, indeed, was no less charmed with the manners of the people, than with the romantic scenery of the country.

In his road to Lower Engadina, he passed near Brail, a small bridge thrown over a precipice, and overlooking a foaming cataract. This is the line of separation between the two districts. Beyond this bridge is a wild, and almost uninhabited, track through forest, which reaches to Cernetz.

Cernetz stands in a rich plain, of small extent, bounded by two ridges of mountains, converging at both extremities. Wheat, barley, rye, and flax, are plentifully produced in this spot, and the air is sensibly more mild than in Upper Engadina.

In this plain the Inn is joined by the large torrent Spœlg, which descends from the mountains of Bormio. By the side of this torrent, and at the extremity of a narrow pass, Mr. Coxe observed a square tower, which, in 1624, the Marquis of Cœuvres garrisoned with a

body of French and Grisons, in order to check the motions of the Austrian army, posted near Munster. The pass is still farther fortified by a stone wall, carried from the foot of an inaccessible rock to the tower, and from thence to the torrent.

The road from Cernetz to Schuol is a continual ascent and descent, so rocky and bad, that in eighteen hours riding, they only advanced twenty miles.

Suz is situated in a narrow pass between the river Inn and a contiguous ridge of rocks, a little beneath the ruins of an old castle; and adjoining is a small fertile plain, agreeably diversified with rock and forest scenery.

The road to Adretz follows the course of the Inn, which murmurs below in a dark, narrow channel, and is heard, but not seen. From Adretz they descended to the river Inn, which they crossed, and mounting a rapid ascent, passed through the straggling village of Trasp, and close to a castle of the same name, built on the highest point of a perpendicular rock. The formality of a garrison is observed in this castle by a single Austrian soldier.

From Schuol to Remus, the mountains on the left slope gradually, and are richly cultivated: they produce great quantities of wheat, rye, barley, flax, and hemp, with pines, fir, and birch, intermixed with underwood. The ridges of mountains on the right, beyond the Inn, are steep, and in many places perpendicular, with little appearance of vegetation.

It being now harvest time our author says he observed several clergymen employed in reaping the corn. Though it is a pity that the clergy of any country should be obliged to submit to servile drudgery, for want of a decent support; yet, surely, they cannot be more innocently engaged, than in agriculture, which is at once salutary to health and self-enjoyment.

They stopped at Remus to bait, near which town is a ruined castle, which formerly belonged to the bishop of Coire, and was presented by one of them to the

Planta of Zutz; in right of which donation, they claim the privilege of administering the oath to the landamman of the district.

The form of government in Lower Engadina is very complicated. It is divided into three communities, which send deputies to the general diet. In civil causes, there are two separate courts of justice, from which an appeal lies in the last resort to the civil tribunal of Sotto Fontana Merla.

In criminal causes, there are likewise two distinct courts, but without appeal.

Party runs very high both in Upper and Lower Engadina. In these districts, the two most considerable families are those of De Salis and Planta, both divided into numerous collateral branches. The history of this country is full of the disputes and struggles between these rival houses, and presents, in many periods, little more than a disgusting and uniform picture of domestic feuds.

Though Lower Engadina is incomparably the most fertile, yet the inhabitants are less industrious, and consequently poorer. In Upper Engadina, our traveller was always able to procure tolerable accommodation and provision, at the ordinary inns; but was often disappointed in this respect in the Lower. The villages are less commodious, and the houses are neither so clean nor comfortable.

This difference arises, in some measure, from the nature of the country: Upper Engadina, yielding but few productions, the inhabitants are obliged to seek from without some means of subsistence; and industry once excited, brings with it, as an attendant, opulence. On the contrary, the soil of Lower Engadina, fertile in all the fruits of the earth, imposes no necessity on the inhabitants of extraordinary exertion, nor drives them to emigration or foreign trade.

Between Remus and St. Martin's Bridge, being overtaken by a storm of rain, Mr. Coxé took shelter in the cottage of an old woman, who received him

with cheerful politeness. Besides the Romansh, he spoke German and Italian; and seemed to have received an education far above what her present situation would have indicated. On taking leave after the storm ceased, our author returned due thanks for the hospitality he had received, and endeavoured to slip a piece of money into her hand; but which, he was surprized to find, she declined.

These circumstances exciting his curiosity, he was induced to make some inquiries respecting the old lady; and discovered that she was of a good family in this country, and that she had married a nobleman from Milan, with whom she lived in great harmony, till all her fortune was dissipated. He then quitted her, with a promise to return in a very short time; but from that day she never saw him, nor heard from him. It was, however, rumoured, that he had gone to Italy, and turned monk. Believing this intelligence to be true, his wife collected the scanty remains of her fortune, and retired to the cottage where Mr. Coxo found her.

St. Martin's Bridge forms the boundary between Engadina and the Tyrol. Here the Inn quits the territory of the Grisons, and passing through Tyrol and the electorate of Bavaria, joins the Danube at Passau, with such a volume of water, as to equal, if not surpass, the celebrated stream in which it loses its name.

From Nanders they proceeded along a pleasant valley, bounded on the left by a ridge of mountains, which separates Tyrol from Engadina. At the end of this valley, they came to a gentle ascent, on the other side of which lies the lake that proves the first source of the Adige. In one of the villages in this vicinity they passed the night.

Next morning, they started early, with an intention of reaching Bormio that day. The country was agreeable, and in a high state of cultivation. Beyond Mals, they turned short into the road that leads to the

valley of Munster; and a little behind Tanven, passed the barrier, and again entered the territory of the Grisons.

They stopped at Munster to see a monastery for women, from which the town and valley derive their name. It is said to have been founded by Charlemagne. They could not be admitted within the walls, as being contrary to the rule of all nunneries; and therefore proceeded, almost immediately, to Santa Maria.

The valley of Munster forms a community in the League of God's House. The people are divided into Catholics and Protestants; and the magistrates and judges are chosen equally from both parties; who live together in tolerable harmony.

The passage from Santa Maria to Bormio was very tedious, and, in some seasons, is not unattended with danger. They ascended to the top of Mont Bralio, which body of alps is supposed to be mentioned by Tacitus, under the appellation of Jura Rætica. Here they traced the torrent of Ramo, which falls into the Adige, to its source; and a few paces beyond, they observed another torrent falling in a contrary direction, which gives rise to the Adda.

From this point a descent commences, and continues, with little interruption, to Bormio.

The tops of these mountains produce no wood, but afford excellent pasturage. The most elevated parts are composed of granite.

In a short time, they entered the country of Bormio, and, following the course of the Adda over a small plain, they again ascended, and travelled over as craggy and wild a track, to Bormio, as any in Switzerland; exhibiting huge piles of mishapen alps, and masses of ice and snow.

Close to the path, the Adda foams, from precipice to precipice, in broken cataracts; till falling into a narrow channel, it labours with incessant fury to get through.

Over this tremendous gulph is a slight wooden bridge, partly supported by a detached fragment of rock, and partly suspended on the sides of the opposite mountains. As they passed, it tottered with their weight.

Soon after, turning to the left, by an opening, through which the Adda seems to have forced a passage, they discovered some fertile fields lying on the side of a distant mountain, which beautifully contrasted with the wild and uncultivated scenes they had just quitted.

In about half an hour they reached the baths of St. Martin, in the valley of Premaglia, formed by several hot springs, of the nature of Bath, and much frequented by valetudinarians, in the summer season.

Soon after, they arrived at Bormio, where every thing began to assume an Italian aspect; and the villages are very inferior to those of the Grisons.

The county of Bormio, subject to the Grisons, lies in the midst of the Rhetian Alps. It is entirely inclosed by mountains, except a narrow opening which connects it with the Valteline. The other accesses to it lie across the rugged Alps, and in winter are impassable.

This county of Bormio, formerly a part of the Milanese, is divided into five districts, and enjoys very ample immunities. The supreme magistrate is called Podesta. He is appointed by the Grisons, and continues in office two years. His authority, however, is so extremely circumscribed, that he can scarcely do a single act without the concurrence of the councils; nor has he even a vote in them, except in cases of equality.

The criminal court, or council of sixteen, is changed every four months. Its powers are very extensive, and the horrid and disgraceful use of the torture is sometimes had recourse to.

The civil tribunal consists of twelve members, taken from the town of Bormio, who determine in

the first instance; but from their decision an appeal lies to the syndicate of the Grisons.

The expenses of the government are regulated with a democratical jealousy; and the accounts are annually submitted to the inspection of each district, where they undergo a minute investigation by chosen examiners. The revenue of the whole country does not much exceed two hundred pounds a year; yet this sum is nearly adequate to the expenses of its government, and the deficiency is made up by an equal assessment.

The mountainous parts of this district produce only pasturage and wood; the lower parts, about Bormio, yield corn, but not sufficient for domestic consumption. Cattle, cheese, and iron, are exported in considerable quantities; while wine, corn, rice, and cloth, form the principal articles of importation.

Popery is the established religion; and the exercise of every other is prohibited. The priests have peculiar privileges, which are even extended to those who wear a clerical dress. Many abuses result from these exorbitant immunities; yet the people are generally free, happy, and comfortable.

The town of Bormio is situated at the foot of the mountains, close to the torrent of Fredolfo, which falls into the Adda. It contains about one thousand inhabitants, but has a desolate appearance. The houses are of stone plastered, and many of them have paper windows, in the Italian style, though the climate by no means is the same.

The landlord of the inn where our author lodged, was one of the regents, and the podesta and his wife sat down with him to the same table. The podesta had been lately appointed, and it was visible, from his conversation, that he had little knowledge of the principles of his government.

The palazzo, or town-house, contains a suite of wretched apartments, for the residence of the podesta, a chamber of the courts of justice, and an apartment

where the representatives of the people assemble. In one of the rooms is an engine of torture, which, in spite of reason and humanity, is still used to extort confession.

Mr. Cox, being desirous to examine the archives, all the magistrates assembled with their keys to open the door of the apartment where they are kept. He found them in the greatest disorder, but containing many records relative to the history and constitution of Bormio. The earliest of these acts is dated in 1378.

Quitting Bormio, they passed along the narrow valley of Cèpino. Having crossed the Adda in three hours, they came to the pass of La Serra, where that river fills the whole space, except a small path.

This path runs under the gateway of an ancient tower, and leads from the country of Bormio into the Valteline. At Sondalo, the valley widens, and becomes more and more fertile, especially about Tirano. The left ridge of mountains is clothed with forest trees, intermixed with a few vines; the ridge, fronting the southern sun, is planted with vines to its top; and, on both sides, the churches and houses are half concealed by the foliage.

Tirano is the capital of a district, and the residence of the podesta. This town contains some handsome buildings, yet the general appearance is desolate. The Adda divides it into two parts, which are joined by a stone bridge of a single arch. Little trade is carried on here, except during the time of the fair. The staple commerce of the town is the exportation of wine and silk; the former of which is sent in large quantities into the country of the Grisons.

About half a mile from the town is the church of Madonna, or the Virgin Mary, much visited by Catholic pilgrims. It is a large handsome building, constructed with marble, and stone, stuccoed. The principal entrance is formed by two Corinthian pillars, ornamented with foliage and festoons of

flowers, while the pilasters are neatly adorned with basso-relievos in the style of the antique.

In the large area before this church, the fair of Tirano is held, in the month of October. This lasts for three days, and is remarkable for the number of cattle brought there for sale. During the fair, the authority of the podesta is suspended; and the governor of the Valteline has absolute jurisdiction over the town and district.

The Valteline extends from the confines of Bormio to the lake of Chiavenna, about fifty miles in length. It is wholly inclosed between two chains of high mountains, which separate it from the Grisons and the duchy of Milan.

The Valteline was formerly subject to the bishop of Coire; but in 1530, the republic of the Grisons obtained the whole sovereignty; and amidst frequent internal commotions, and foreign attacks, have still preserved it. In 1620, a dreadful conspiracy broke out, under the mask of religion, and the unhappy protestants were massacred without mercy for three successive days. Even women and infants were slaughtered with the most deliberate cruelty.

In the midst of this dreadful carnage, one instance of singular humanity deserves to be recorded. Bartholomew Peretti, the principal Catholic at Berbeno, being exhorted to put all the Protestants of that town to death, apprized them of their danger, and assisted them in effecting an escape. But this act of clemency was his own destruction, and he suffered as an enemy to religion, to which, in fact, he did honour by his conduct.

The Valteline is divided into three principal geographical districts, and into five governments. The three districts are, Terzero di Sopra, or the upper district; Terzero di Mezzo, or the middle district; and Terzero di Setto, or the lower district.

The five governments are those of the upper dis-

trict, of the middle district, of Toglio, of Morbegno, and of Traona.

Each of these five governments is subject to a magistrate, appointed by the Grisons, who is changed every two years. The magistrate of the middle district, is styled governor of the Valteline, and possesses, in some respects, a superior degree of authority to the others, who are denominated Podestats. He is also captain general of the Valteline.

These magistrates, as representatives of the sovereign state, enjoy the supreme authority, and are intrusted with the power of life and death; and though they are apparently controlled by the laws, they devise means to evade them. But there are various restraints laid upon them, to secure the liberty of the subject, and prevent partiality. All, however, are ineffectual, as pardons may be purchased with money, which at once gives an encouragement to convictions, and sanctions the commission of crimes.

All public concerns, which do not fall under the jurisdiction of the Grisons, are discussed and terminated by a council composed of five representatives, one from each district, which meets, as occasion requires, at Sondrio. In all affairs of importance, the representatives are bound to vote in conformity to instructions received from their constituents, and all transactions are decided by a majority of voices.

The tribute which the Valteline pays to the Grisons is so small, the salaries of the governors so inconsiderable, and all duties so trifling, that this has been considered as one of the most happy, and the least oppressed of all subject provinces; without reflecting how unable the country is to bear even the moderate taxes that are imposed on it.

The clergy of the Valteline are not responsible to the ordinary courts of justice, their immunities being so exorbitant, as to render them almost independent of the civil authority. They are only amen-

able to the bishop of Como. If a priest is guilty of any misdemeanour, his person cannot be secured without the concurrence of the bishop and the governor of the district in which the crime was committed. Hence it is extremely difficult to bring an ecclesiastic to justice, as impunity is easily purchased, either by securing the favour of the bishop's vicar or of the magistrates. Nor are these pernicious privileges confined merely to the clergy, but extend to all persons wearing an ecclesiastical dress, by the permission of the bishop of Como.

The Grisons have repeatedly tried, without effect, to annihilate these immunities, no less destructive to the rights of society, than injurious to morals. The nobles of the Valtelline, however, are interested in supporting the privileges of the clergy, because they sometimes procure the permission of wearing the ecclesiastical dress, and because they can secure their property, by leaving their estates to the church, after the extinction of all the heirs named in the succession. Such estates are called *beneficia gentilitia*, and cannot be seized for debt, or confiscated.

Instead of proceeding from Tirano to Sondrio, the nearest way, our author made a circuit by Teglio, passing over the plain of Tirano, rich in all the products of nature, and sprinkled with villages, embosomed in thick rows of chestnut trees.

Teglio is the capital of a government of the same name. It is situated on the top of a mountain, and contains about three hundred houses. Close by the town are the ruins of a fortress standing on an insulated rock, and formerly esteemed of great strength. It commands a most extensive prospect.

Teglio is a very populous district for its size, and contains about eight thousand souls. In favourable seasons it produces more corn than is sufficient for the consumption of its inhabitants, and rivals any part of the Valtelline in the goodness of its wines,

From this place, which afforded but little to gratify curiosity, Mr. Coxe proceeded to Sondrio, the capital of the valley, and the residence of the governor and the vicar. It has a deserted appearance; and there is little appearance of trade, and no animation. The town is built on a very romantic situation, at the extremity of a narrow valley, and occupies both sides of the Malenco, which frequently overflows its banks. Many of the houses are very ancient.

The Valteline, from its vicinity to Italy, has imbibed a taste for the fine arts, and contains many collections of pictures not unworthy of notice. Pietro Ligario, however, is the only painter of eminence it has produced, and his name is little known beyond the limits of his native country. He was born at Sondrio in 1686, and died in 1752, in the 67th year of his age.

There is scarcely a church in the Valteline that does not possess one of his pictures. The most capital are the Martyrdom of St. Gregory, in one of the churches of Sondrio, and St. Benedict, in the chapel of a nunnery near that town. These are finished with great labour and exactness, contrary to his usual custom, and may be considered as the test from which his abilities, as a painter, are to be estimated.

Ligario is described by connoisseurs as a painter who united correctness of design to beauty of colouring. He is remarkable for grouping his figures to the best advantage, and his heads are drawn with a noble simplicity. He was, however, too close an imitator of the antique; and his figures often resemble statues, particularly in their drapery. The character of his faces is chiefly Grecian; but it is remarked that they are too similar to each other, and look like portraits of the same family.

Our author took a ride to see the painting of St. Benedict by this master, at the nunnery, a little way

from Sondrio. After he had satisfied himself in this respect, the abbess sent a message desiring the favour of his company in the parlour.

On entering it, he made his obeisance to the abbess and two nuns, who were seated on the other side of the grate. After the usual compliments, wine and cakes were brought in. The wine was the produce of their own vineyards, and was excellent in its kind; the cakes were shaped like skulls and bones.

The abbess and nuns behaved with great care and politeness, asking many questions relative to England. One of them apologized for their curiosity, by remarking that women were no less inquisitive or fond of talking, because they were shut up in a nunnery.

The person who made this remark, was pale, and it was evident she had once been remarkably handsome. Mr. Coxe says he was informed, that a disappointment in love first induced her to take the veil, and to bury so much beauty and elegance in a convent.

He afterwards made an excursion to Morbegno and Delebio, near the extremity of the Valteline. Morbegno lies on the left side of the Adda, and is the handsomest town in the Valteline, at the same time that it is the most commercial.

M. Planta, whom our author previously met with at Cernetz, being then podesta of Morbegno, no sooner heard of his arrival, than he politely invited him to his house. Finding that he was desirous of proceeding to Delebio, M. Planta immediately ordered his carriage, and accompanied him thither.

"I am happy," says Mr. Coxe, "to find, from all quarters, that this gentlerman may be reckoned among the few who do honour to human nature, and who act with integrity in a land of extortion. When vicar of the Valteline, he discharged the duties of that important office with credit, and has entered on his

new government with the same spirit of disinterested uprightness. There is a pleasure in receiving acts of politeness in a foreign country; but it is a double satisfaction to be obliged to persons, whose characters are deserving of the highest esteem."

The road from Morbegno to Delebio runs along the foot of the chain of mountains which separates the Valteline from the Venetian territories. The Valteline gradually expands, as they advanced towards the lake of Como. In this part the whole plain is chiefly a morass, exposed to the inundations of the Adula.

On their return to Morbegno, Mr. Coxe supped with M. Planta, and was afterwards entertained with an excellent concert.

The romantic beauties of the Valteline are greatly heightened by the numerous remains of ancient fortresses and castles, scattered throughout the country. They were all dismantled after the capitulation of Milan in 1639, from a recent experience that the inability of the Grisons to furnish them with sufficient garrisons, exposed them to the enemy, and rendered them, for the most part, a source of annoyance rather than protection.

Such an absolute confidence is reposed by the Grisons in the guaranty of the country by the house of Austria, that they do not maintain a single soldier throughout the whole Valteline.

The chief commerce of this country is carried on with Milan and the Grisons. The principal exports are wine and silk, which turns the balance of trade in favour of the people of the Valteline, and enables them to exist without manufactures.

On a gross calculation about seventy-three thousand horse-loads of wine are annually exported, on an average worth twenty shillings sterling per load. The silk is sent to England and other countries. Not less than three thousand pounds weight of the finest sort

are exported to Britain only, by the way of Ostend, every year.

Besides these commodities the Valteline exports planks, cheese, butter, and cattle. The imports are corn, rice, salt, silken stuffs, cloth, linen, spices, coffee, and sugar. The population of the Valteline may be reckoned at sixty-two thousand souls.

The cottages of the peasants are built of stone, but are generally gloomy, from the want of glass windows. In all there is an uniform appearance of dirt and poverty. The peasants are mostly covered with rags, and the children have an unhealthy look, which arises from their wretched manner of living.

The poor are sometimes reduced to the last necessity for want of bread, and numbers occasionally perish of want.

Many reasons may be assigned for the wretchedness of the people. Though the soil is extremely fertile, such are the defects of the government, and the oppressions of the governors, that neither life nor property are secure.

Add to this, few of the peasants are land-owners; and the tenants do not pay their rent in money but in kind, a convincing proof of the general poverty. The peasant is at all the cost of cultivation, and delivers near half the produce to the landlord. The remaining portion would ill compensate his labour and expense, were he not befriended by the fertility of the soil. The ground seldom requires to lie fallow, and the richest parts of the valley produce two crops. The first crop is wheat, rye, or spelt, half of which is delivered to the proprietor: the second crop is generally millet, buck-wheat, maize, or Turkey corn, which is the chief nourishment of the common people. The principal part of this crop belongs to the peasant, and in a plentiful year, enables him to support his family in some degree of comfort.

Besides the business of cultivating corn or wine, some of the peasants attend to the produce of silk. For this purpose, they receive the eggs from the landholder, rear the silkworms, and are entitled to half the silk. This employment is the more profitable, as it is chiefly intrusted to the women, who have no other more advantageous mode of spending their time.

With all the advantages, however, derived from the fertility of the soil, and the variety of its productions, the peasants cannot, without the utmost difficulty and constant exertions, maintain their families; and they experience the greatest distress, whenever the season is unfavourable to agriculture.

Quitting Sondrio, Mr. Coxe went up the fertile valley of Malenco, the inhabitants of which appear better fed and clothed than in any other part of the Valteline. In consequence of their distance from government, they are less oppressed, and for the most part possess a small portion of land.

He passed the night in a solitary hut, at the bottom of the Muret; and next morning mounted a rugged ascent in the channel of a small stream, and gaining the top of the Muret, passed over a large mass of ice and snow.

In these Alpine situations, within the space of a few hours, the traveller sees nature in all her shapes. In the Valteline, she is rich and fertile: here she is barren and horrid. These regions, indeed, are so dreary and desolate, that were it not for an occasional passenger, the flight of a few birds, or the goats browsing on the rugged Alps, the scene would appear quite inanimate.

From the top of Muret, he descended into a craggy, desolate, and uninhabited country, and noticed the gradual increase of vegetation, as he approached the road leading to Chiavenna. This passage over the Muret, which serves for the transportation of wine and

other merchandize from the Valteline to the Grisons, is only open about five months in the year.

Having reached Chiavenna, Mr. Coxe was seized with a rheumatic disorder, which confined him in these parts for six weeks. He thinks he caught this by extraordinary fatigue, and by sleeping at the bottom of the Muret in a hay loft, for want of a bed, where he suffered much from the piercing north wind that blew from the glacier.

Chiavenna, the capital of a county, is situated at the foot, and on the side of a mountain, and contains about three thousand souls. The inhabitants carry on but little commerce. One of the principal articles of exportation is raw silk, of which the county produces about three thousand six hundred pounds annually.

The environs are covered with vineyards; but the wine is of a meagre sort, and only a small quantity is exported. The great support of Chiavenna is the transport of merchandize, this town being the principal communication between the Milanese and Germany. From hence the goods are sent, either by Coire into Germany, or through Pregalia and the Engadinas into the Tyrol.

A small duty is imposed by the Grisons on all merchandize passing through Chiavenna, which is usually farmed for about one thousand two hundred pounds annually.

The fortress, seated on the summit of a rock, and now in ruins, is the principal object of curiosity in this neighbourhood. It is celebrated in the history of the Grisons, for its almost impregnable strength. The only road that leads to it, is steep and craggy. The walls occupy a large space of ground, and are now chiefly covered with vines.

The strongest part of this fortress was constructed on an insulated rock, rent, as it is supposed, from the contiguous mountain by some violent convulsion of nature. It is on all sides absolutely perpendicular,

and its only communication with the castle, was formed by a draw bridge, thrown across the intervening chasm. The length is above two hundred and fifty feet, the height two hundred, and its greatest distance from the adjoining rock twenty feet. Though deemed impregnable, this keep has been taken at different periods, most commonly by stratagem or famine.

Close to Chiavenna is a rock of asbestos, a kind of mineral substance, of which incombustible linen is made. It was manufactured by the ancients principally for shrouds, in which the corpse being put and placed on the funeral pile, the ashes were preserved from being mixed with those of the wood. The art of weaving this cloth is now said to be lost; but as the chief use to which it was applied no longer exists, it is probable that few give themselves the trouble to make the experiment. Many fine specimens of asbestos are also found in the mountains that border the valley of Malenco.

Quitting Chiavenna, Mr. Coxe entered the valley of St. Giacomo, which is watered by the torrent Lira. It is an appendant to Chiavenna, and contains ten parishes, under the jurisdiction of a commissary.

This valley has its own code of civil jurisprudence, and courts independent of the commissary, from which there lies no appeal.

The lower part of the valley produces vines and corn: the upper, rye, barley, and pasture, intermixed with groves of pine and fir. In it stands the church of St. Guglielmo, erected in honour of William, king of Sicily, the last of the Norman line, which commenced in Roger, who conquered Sicily from the Saracens, in the latter end of the eleventh century.

From Isola, the ascent is steep and rugged to the top of Mount Splungen. Our traveller passed by the side of the Lira, which roars from precipice to precipice in most stupendous cataracts. The road is hewn

in the solid rock, and in many parts has the appearance of steps.

Towards the summit of Splungen, is an oval plain, about two miles long and one broad, encircled with craggy points. At the extremity of this plain they halted at the only house by the way. Before the door were at least one hundred horses laden with merchandize: three hundred are said to pass daily, at this season of the year.

Gently ascending from the plain, they observed the source of the Lira, and soon after crossed the highest ridge, on the other side of which the torrents flow towards the Rhine.

The territory of the Grey League, into which they now entered, occupies all the eastern track of this mountainous country, and is by far the most considerable of the three Grison leagues, both for extent and population. It was formerly subject to the abbot of Disentis, the counts of Weidenburg, of Sax, of Masox, and the baron of Retzuns, which titles are still nominally preserved. In 1424 the foundation of the present government was laid.

Splungen, situated on the rise of a hill, at the bottom of a rugged chain of alps, is the principal place in the vale of Rheinwald, that forms a high jurisdiction of the Grey League. The inhabitants of this valley speak German, though they are entirely surrounded with people who use a different language.

On the other side of Mount Splungen, they quitted the Italian climate and productions; for the air of the Rheinwald is so piercing, that it verifies the proverb, which says, "there are nine months winter, and three months cold."

From Splungen to Arder, the road continues by the side of the Hynder Rhine, through a mountainous region, which presents at every step the most awful magnificence of scenery.

Entering the valley of Schams, which is lower and more fertile than the Rheinwald, they crossed the

Rhine, and soon after came into the *Via Mala*, so called from the supposed dangers and difficulties of passing it. Our author, however, says he had not occasion once to alight from his horse: the road even admits carriages.

Perhaps the peculiar gloom of the valley, added to the original badness of the path, may have conspired to obtain for it the present appellation. It runs through a dark and uninhabited valley, overspread in many parts with thick forests, that only admit a twilight gloom, while the Rhine roars at the bottom, sometimes to be seen, but always to be heard. Over this river, on one place, is a stone bridge of a single arch, which presents a very sublime scene.

Having passed the bridge, they entered a subterraneous passage, cut for some paces through the overhanging rock, and a little farther crossed a second bridge, similar to the first.

Soon after quitting the Rhine, they began ascending an uninhabited country, till they came to Roncalia, in the community of Tüsis. From thence they proceeded to the town of Tüsis, said to have been built by the Tuscans. It stands at the commencement of the valley of Tomliasca, and is well known in the history of the Grisons for the court of justice which sat here in 1618, to try persons accused of holding a correspondence with Spain, and of opposing the introduction of the Protestant religion into the Valteline. One of the most eminent men, who fell under the sentence of this iniquitous tribunal, was Nicholas Rusca, a native of Bedano, who, by one party, has been represented as a saint, by the other as an assassin.

From Tüsis they continued their route along the valley Tomliasca, by the side of the Rhine, which here separates the Grey League from that of God's House. Numerous castles, towns, and villages lie agreeably scattered through the vale in the most romantic situations.

Proceeding to Retzuns, they turned a little out of

the way, to see a castle of that name, which makes a conspicuous figure in Gison history. Though the site of a castle here is of the most distant antiquity, the present building was raised by Leopold on the ruins of the old, and now forms the usual residence of the Austrian envoy to the republic of the Grisons. It is situated on an eminence, and commands a fine view of the adjacent country.

The Austrian delegate, finding Mr. Coxo was furnished with a letter of recommendation to Count Firmian, envoy at Reichenau, invited him to dinner, and politely offered to accompany him, in the afternoon, to the residence of that nobleman.

The company at table consisted of the delegate, his wife, and a capuchin friar. The lady spoke Romansh, and of course our author could not hold any particular conversation with her.

After dinner, he accompanied his host to Reichenau, and waited on the Austrian envoy, who received him with great attention and politeness, and obligingly invited him to remain some time at Reichenau; which invitation he declined for the present, from an impatience of visiting Coire, where he expected to receive letters from England.

Reichenau is situated at the confluence of the two branches which form the Rhine. The castle stands in a most romantic spot, a little above the junction, and the garden advances to the Rhine. At this place are two bridges, worthy of notice for their mechanical construction: one, which is thrown across the lower branch of the Rhine, is about one hundred and five feet long; the second, being built across the Rhine below the point of union, forms a most beautiful object, and the span of the arch is not less than two hundred and twenty feet in length. It is in the style of the bridge of Schaffhausen; but, as the banks of the Rhine are more elevated, it has a grander effect.

The valley from Reichenau to Coire, is about two miles broad, and is watered by the Rhine. Several

isolated rocks are scattered on the banks of the river, some naked, others covered with wood, which greatly diversify the scenery.

Entering the League of the House of God, they soon arrived at Coire. This town is situated at the foot of the Alps, in a rich plain, of considerable extent, bounded on one side by the chain of mountains, which separates the country of the Grisons from the canton of Glarus.

Coire lies partly in the plain, and partly upon the steep side of a rock, and is surrounded with brick walls and towers. The streets are narrow and dirty. The number of inhabitants may amount to about three thousand.

This town is supposed, by some to have derived its origin from the Emperor Constantius, who, in the three hundred and fifty-fifth year of the Christian era, penetrated into Rætia, and fixed his station for some time near the spot where Coire now stands, its present name being probably derived from Curia.

The whole territory, which is now comprized within the League of the House of God, and divided into eleven districts, was formerly under the dominion of the bishop of Coire. The government of Coire, which forms one of the districts, is of a mixed nature. The supreme legislative power resides in the citizens; but the executive is intrusted to a council of seventy.

The chiefs of Coire are two burgomasters, taken from the members of the senate, who, though liable to be removed, invariably have continued in office for life. These two magistrates enjoy the supreme dignity by rotation, each for the space of a year.

Mr. Coxe was led by curiosity to visit the apartment in which the general diet of the Grisons is held, every three years. Though it contains no object worthy of description, yet as being the place where the parliament of a free nation is assembled, it could not fail to strike his attention. Coire sends two deputies to this diet, who are generally the two burgomasters.

In the highest part of the town stands the bishop's palace, the cathedral, and the houses belonging to the chapter. The bishop is prince of the Roman empire, a dignity annexed to the see since 1470. His annual revenues amount to two thousand pounds sterling yearly.

He still possesses the right of coining money, and an absolute jurisdiction, both in civil and criminal affairs, within the precincts of his palace. Beyond this limited district, he enjoys not the least power. A citizen, having taken refuge in the cathedral, in order to avoid being arrested for a crime, was refused to be delivered up. The inhabitants, inflamed with rage, raised a gate close to the only opening which leads into the episcopal district, by which means the avenue to the palace was closed. This manoeuvre brought the bishop to his senses, and the criminal was given up.

Above the palace, upon the highest extremity of the town, is the convent of St. Lucius, whose bones repose in the cathedral, under a rich shrine. This saint, it seems, was king of England in the second century; but being inflamed with religious zeal, he left his throne, and wandered about till he came to the spot where his chapel now stands. All this is firmly believed by the good Catholics of the place; though it is a miserable fiction of the monks from beginning to end.

The environs of Coire are delightful. The plain is richly diversified with corn and pasture; and the hills are covered with vines. The points of view vary surprizingly, from agreeable to romantic, from rustic to wild. The Rhine here begins to be navigable for rafts, and merchandize is transported towards Lüt-dan and Züric.

From Coire, our traveller took a ride with two gentlemen of the town, to Haldenstein, a small village, consisting of about sixty houses, but a sovereignty of itself. They waited on the Baron Rodolph de Salis, who received Mr. Coxe with great politeness, and

kindly indulged his curiosity, by shewing him his little territory. The baron, it appears, has made no small proficiency in literature, and has formed a large collection of manuscripts relative to the Grisons, from which he has drawn ample materials for a publication that then engaged his attention.

The whole barony consists of a small semicircular plain, about five miles in length and one in breadth, and is washed by the Rhine. The whole number of inhabitants does not exceed four hundred. The people were serfs or vassals till 1701, when the grandfather of the present baron gave them several privileges, which have been gradually extended.

The ancient castle of Haldenstein, from which the barons took their titles, is now in ruins. Beyond it is another ruined castle, called Lichtenstein, from which the family of the prince of that name derive their origin.

The present house, occupied by the baron of Haldenstein, is pleasantly situated near the Rhine, and commands a very beautiful prospect.

A few years ago, the castle of Haldenstein was converted into a seminary of learning, an institution much wanted; but from the little countenance given to literature, and some intestine quarrels, it was soon dissolved.

The general state of learning among the Grisons is at a very low ebb. As no rewards are held out to stimulate exertion, the love of glory alone can incite men to excel in study. The protestants, who receive a liberal education, repair for the most part to Zurich or Basle, and the Catholics to Milan, Pavia, or Vienna.

Leaving Coire, Mr. Coxe made an excursion into the League of the Ten Jurisdictions, which he entered about half a league from Coire. Passing along the vale, they made a circuit to Patzerol, a very small village, but celebrated for being the place where the first perpetual alliance was ratified by the deputies of

the three leagues, and which may, therefore, be considered as the birth-place of the liberty of the Grisons. The house where the meeting was held is now in ruins.

They next descended through Brients to the baths of Alvenew. They are sulphureous, and both in taste and smell resemble the Harrowgate water. The situation of these baths is highly romantic, by the side of the torrent Albula, at the foot of the majestic Alps.

Having passed through Alvenew and Anderwisien, they pursued a narrow path on the side of a rock, called Zug, with a torrent flowing beneath. At the bottom of this rock, close to the torrent are silver mines, which were formerly worked.

At the village of Glarus, they entered the jurisdiction of Davos, and took up their lodging at a neat cottage.

The district of Davos is a long plain, about a quarter of a mile broad, gradually rising into hills, which terminate in high mountains. In some respects it resembles the valley of Upper Engadina, but is more fertile. A clear murmuring stream runs through its centre, and on the banks are many scattered cottages, which have a neat appearance.

The government established here is exactly similar to that of the small cantons of Switzerland, and is entirely democratical. Every male, at the age of fourteen, has a vote. The administration of affairs, however, resides in the great council of eighty-two, and the council of fifteen. The landamman is elected every two years.

This remote corner has produced several persons of eminent literary merit, particularly Guler and Sprecher, the former of whom was born in 1562, and the latter in 1584. They were both historians of their native country.

Towards the extremity of the beautiful valley of Davos, they came to a lake about four miles in circumference, remarkably deep, and abounding with trout.

Beyond this they came to a smaller lake, and then to a
terrace, a pleasant plain, strewn with cottages, which
compose the village of Lower Lenz, and now beyond all.

Entering the valley of Pretigau, they found the
country delightful, and diversified with all kinds of
productions. The mountains on each side are, in ge-
neral, covered with forests. The hamlets are scat-
tered through the plain, and along the declivities of
the mountains, in a very pleasing manner. The
houses are mostly of wood, in the Swiss style.

A little beyond Grusch, the valley of Pretigau
contracts and forms a narrow pass, only wide enough
for the torrent and the road. The transition here
was very sudden, from high cultivation to absolute
sterility; but they soon came again into a fine rich
country and reached Malantz, in the district of May-
enfeld, passing through a series of vineyards.

From Malantz, a small but handsome town, lying on
the side of a hill, they descended into a rich plain,
and crossing the Rhine, entered the county of Sar-
gans, through the verdant groves of larch, fir, birch,
beech, and oak.

At Pfeffers they left their horses at the village,
and proceeded to the baths of the same name. For-
merly, the accommodations here were very indiffe-
rent, and the descent into the baths was attended
with great inconvenience, if not danger; but now
matters are greatly changed for the better: the wa-
ter is conveyed, by pipes, into commodious baths,
and the house is not only convenient but superb.

Being desirous of visiting the warm source, they
crossed the Tamina, and entered a chasm in a
limestone rock, from ten to twenty feet broad, and
from two to three hundred feet high. In some places
it is open at the top, in others quite closed, and
scarcely admits a ray of light.

The passage along this chasm is quite dreadful, and
our author says, his head almost turns giddy at the
recollection of it. They were a quarter of an hour

before they reached the warm springs, which gush abundantly from the crevices of the rock. Here the baths were formerly constructed; and the houses for the reception of the sick were built on a platform under the impending craggs, a situation so tremendous as to baffle description.

These baths have long been celebrated for curing the gout, rheumatism, and cutaneous disorders. The waters are transparent, perfectly free from smell and taste, and about milk warm. They are said to be impregnated with a small quantity of volatile alkali and iron, but contain no sulphur.

Returning from this source through the same chasm, and along the same tottering scaffold, they were happy once more to issue into day. They mounted their horses at Pfeffers, and descending into the plain of the Rhine, hastened to Coire.

After a short stay there, our author, impatient to return to England, set out on his return, and again passing over the bridge at Reichenau, rode along the side of the mountains, which separate the Grisons from the canton of Glarus.

Ilants, though the capital of the Grey League, is a small town, containing about sixty houses. Here the general diet of the three leagues assembled every third year. The adjacent country is fertile in every species of grain and pasture, and combines many fine points of view.

This track of country, stretching from Reichenau to the mountain of St. Gothard, is called the Valley of Sopra Selva, and is the most populous part of the Grey League.

On quitting Ilants, they had occasion to cross the Rhine several times before they arrived at Truns, famous in the history of this league, as being the place where it was ratified by the chiefs and the communities. An aged oak, according to tradition, was the identical spot where the three chiefs signed their names, and thus confirmed the liberties of the union.

The next stage was Disentis, a straggling village, lying on a gentle declivity, sloping gradually to the Rhine. The abbot of the monastery near this place, was formerly sovereign over this part of the Grey League, and still possesses much power and influence in the general diet.

The abbey is a large quadrangular building, and being situated on the side of a mountain, it makes a magnificent appearance. The abbot was not at home; but the monks shewed our author all the attention in their power, and gave him freely the little information they possessed themselves.

On the 30th of September, they left Disentis, and in two hours entered the pleasant valley of Tavetch, lying at the foot of the Alps, which part the Grisons from the canton of Uri. The villages in this valley are very numerous, and the whole is rich in pasture, flax, and hemp; producing likewise a small quantity of rye and barley. The trees growing in these parts are chiefly firs and pines.

A little beyond Cimut, they entered a small plain, watered by two streams, which unite and form the Upper Rhine. The source of this river is in a glacier on the summit of the Badus.

After two hours' ascent from the valley of Tavetch, they reached the highest part of the chain, which separates the country of the Grisons from the canton of Uri. Soon after they arrived at a small lake, of an oblong shape, principally formed by a torrent, that falls from the northern side of the same chain which gives rise to the Rhine. From the lake issues a stream, that may be considered as one of the sources of the Reuss. Tracing it through a narrow plain, at length they came to a deep descent, where the beautiful valley of Utschen burst at once on their view. Thus Mr. Goke completed the tour of the Swiss cantons and its appendages. We shall, therefore, conclude with some additional remarks he has made on the country of the Grisons.

The religion of the Grisons is divided into Catholic and Reformed. The latter constitutes about two-thirds of the inhabitants. In the administration, however, of civil affairs, religion has no interference: the deputies of the general diet may be members of either community; and hence a perfect amity subsists between the two sects.

In spiritual concerns, the Catholics, for the most part, are under the jurisdiction of the bishop of Coire. For the affairs of the reformed churches, each league is divided into a certain number of districts, the ministers of which assemble twice a year.

The number of reformed parishes, in the whole three leagues, amounts to one hundred and thirty-five. Their ministers enjoy but very small salaries, the largest not exceeding twenty-five pounds per annum, and some are not more than six.

This scanty income is attended with many inconveniences. It obliges many of the clergy to have recourse to traffic, which tends to the neglect of professional studies, and to the degradation of character. Add to this, that, in most of the communities, the ministers, though confirmed by the synod, are chosen by the people of the parish, and are solely dependent on their bounty.

For these reasons the candidates for holy orders are generally extremely illiterate; for no person will pay much attention to studies, unless they are animated by the hopes of a decent competence. Mr. Coxe, however, met with a few clergymen, who were greatly distinguished for their erudition, and who would have done credit to any church.

The revenues of the three leagues arise from duties on merchandize in transit; a third of the fines imposed on delinquents; a small tribute from the Val-teline and Chiavenna; and a small sum arising from money, chiefly vested in the English funds.

The public expenditure is very trifling, being chiefly confined to the expenses incurred by the sittings of the diet, and the salaries assigned to the deputies for their attendance.

Many disputes have arisen among the Grisons, relative to the power of coining; this privilege, however, by general consent, is now vested in the town and bishop of Coire, and the baron of Haldenstein. No money is struck in the Grisons, however, except a small copper coin, called *Blütsger*, which is somewhat less than a halfpenny. The gold and silver, current here, are chiefly Austrian and French.

It is very difficult to ascertain the population with any degree of exactitude; but Mr. Coxe thinks that, in the three leagues, it may amount to ninety-eight thousand, and in their appendages of the Valteline, Chiavenna, and Bormio to eighty-seven thousand more.

The commerce of the Grisons is extremely limited, the chief exports, exclusive of those from the subject provinces, being cheese and cattle. As their imports, from the necessity of the country, must be much more considerable, the balance of trade is evidently against them; but this difference they are enabled to support, by means of estates in the subject provinces, by public and private pensions from France and Austria, and by money saved in foreign service.

As most of the Grison peasants weave cloth and linen, for the use of their families, it would be easy to introduce manufactures among them. But in these little republics, a strange prejudice prevails against commerce, and the project of establishing manufactures is opposed by many of the leading men.

Some impute this to a suspicion that, in proportion as the people became opulent, they would lose their patrician influence; while others, with more appearance of liberality, contend, that as the true riches of every country consist in the products of agriculture, all occupations which turn the attention

of the people from this grand object, are detrimental to the general interests of society; and particularly, that in free states, manufactures tend to enervate the inhabitants, to introduce the baneful effects of luxury, to depress the spirit of freedom, and to destroy the simplicity of manners.

Yet, if impartially canvassed, these arguments, however specious, fall to the ground. In Neuchâtel, from a spirit of trade, forests have been cleared, and the country converted into pasture, or sown with grain, which, without the profits of commerce or manufactures, could never have been accomplished. Trade, it may be farther observed, is also favourable to population, not only the strength, but the riches of a country; so that, on the whole, it is a narrow and illiberal policy, which would restrain men solely to the cultivation of the earth; though every encouragement certainly ought to be given to promote that grand object.

The water communication, between the country of the Grisons and Milan, is formed by the lake of Como, by the Lecco, by the canals of the Adda and Trezzo.

The canal of Trezzo commences at the town of that name, on the Adda, and is carried on to Milan. This cut is twenty-four miles in length, and was first begun in 1457, and was much improved and enlarged about a century after. Still, however, the Adda was not navigable the whole way between the lake of Lecco and Trezzo; and consequently there was no water communication between the lake of Como and Milan.

The navigation of the Adda was interrupted by a succession of cataracts, for about a mile long, which made the whole fall of the water equal to eighty feet perpendicular.

To obviate this inconvenience, a canal was projected in 1519, though not carried into execution till 1591. But the stream of the Adda was no sooner

admitted into the cut, that the banks gave way in such a manner, as to render all repairs impossible.

In this state of hopeless impracticability it remained till it was again undertaken by the Emperor Joseph II. when it was carried on with so much expedition and superior knowledge, that in three years it was completely finished, and found to answer every desirable purpose. The canal of the Adda is about a mile in length, and is excavated in the rocks to the depth, in some places, of one hundred feet, and to the uniform breadth of two hundred at top. The fall is broken by six sluices, and the water is supplied by the running stream of the Adda.

Still, however, so many inconveniences and expenses attend the navigation from the lake of Como to Milan, that the principal part of the merchandize, is conveyed by land carriage, as belonging to the most commodious, and the least hazardous way.

The three leagues, though always esteemed allies of the Swiss, are yet, not strictly speaking, in confederacy with all the cantons. They are in close alliance, however, with the cantons of Berne and Zurich; and by these treaties the Grisons are called allies of the Swiss; and in consequence of their connection with a part, would, in case of invasion or rebellion, be supplied with succours from all the Swiss republics.

The Grisons likewise have formed particular treaties of alliance with Austria, France, and Venice.

The languages of the Grisons are the Italian, German, and Romansh. The latter is the vernacular tongue among the greatest part of the Grisons, and seems formerly to have been more extensively spoken than now.

It is divided into two principal dialects, the one spoken in the Grey League, the other in that of God's House. These dialects vary in pronunciation and orthography, but are sufficiently similar,

in the general arrangement and expression, to constitute one language.

The Grison writers assert, that the Rhetian, or Romansh, is derived from the Latin; and they support this by arguments drawn from the history of the country; from the names of places, which have evidently a Latin origin; and from its similarity to the Latin, and to other languages derived from that root.

Before the introduction of the reformation among the Grisons, the Romansh was esteemed such a barbarous jargon, as to be thought incapable of being reduced to a grammatical form. The monks, whose interest it was to keep the people in ignorance, favoured this opinion; but, since that time, several books have been published in the language by men of eminent literary attainments; and in the year 1679, the Bible was translated into it.

We subjoin a few words in Romansh, by way of specimen of a language so little known.

God,	Dieu.	Head,	Testa.
Heaven,	Ghel.	Ear,	Areglia.
Cloud,	Nuxia.	Hand,	Maan,
Rain,	Ploggia.	Foot,	Pé.
Hail,	Tempesta.	Body,	Chierp.
Mouth,	Boucchia.	Hair,	Chiapè.
Nose,	Næs.	Bread,	Bain.
Eye,	Oelg.	Wine,	Vin.
Fire,	Foe.	Horse,	Chluvalg.
Air,	Aier.	Dog,	Chlaun.
Earth,	Tearra.		

The following table exhibits the precedence of the thirteen cantons, and the æra of their reception into the Helvetic confederacy.

The eight ancient cantons.

Zuric	Reformed Religion.	1350.
Berne	Reformed 1342.

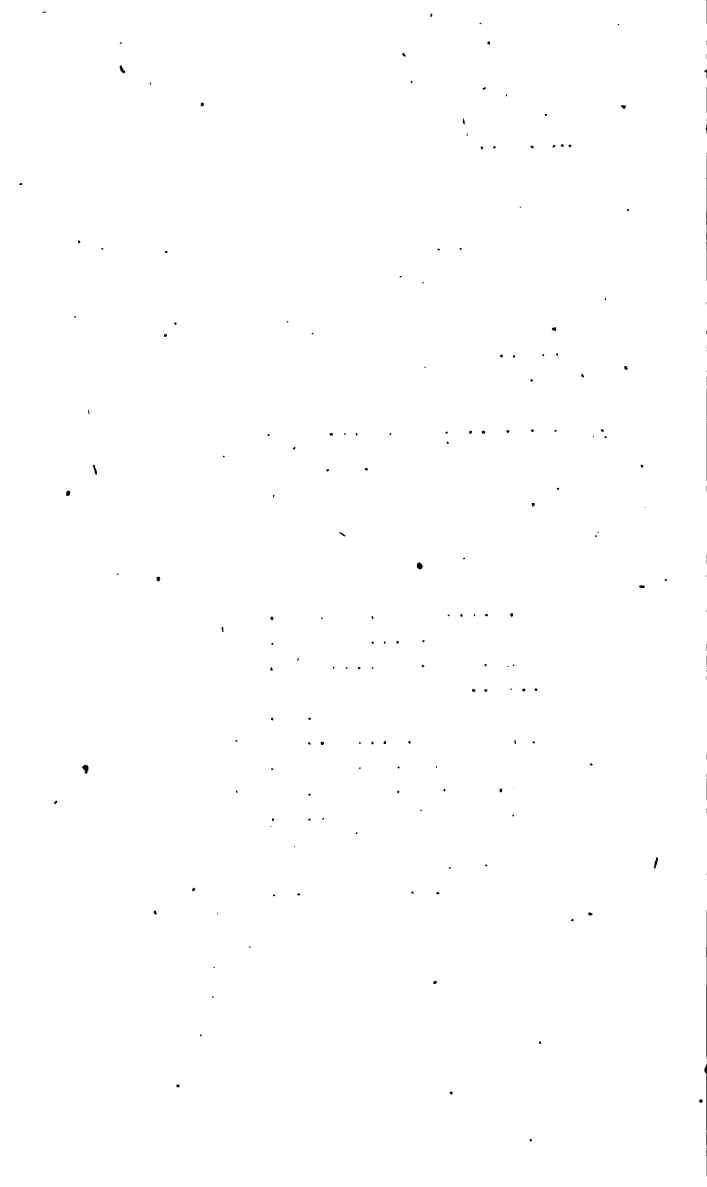
Lucerne	Catholic Religion	1332.
Uri	Catholic	1315.
Schweitz	Catholic	1315.
Underwalden ..	Catholic	1315.
Zug	Catholic	1352.
Glarus	Mixed	1351.

The five new cantons.

Basle	Reformed	1501.
Friburgh	Catholic	1481.
Soleure	Catholic	1481.
Schaffhausen ..	Reformed	1501.
Appenzel	Mixed	1513.

The quota of troops, to be furnished by each canton in the event of war, will appear from the following distribution, which was fixed in 1668. A proportionable contingent is levied, should an augmentation be required.

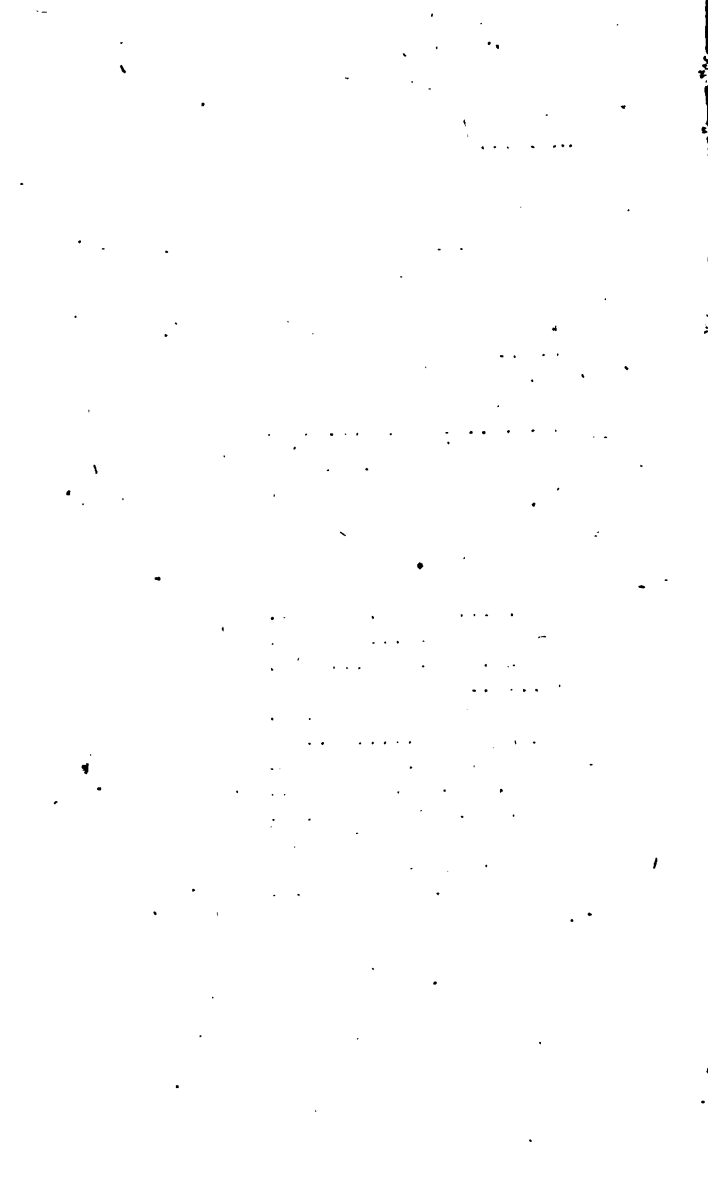
Zuric	1400
Berne	2000
Lucerne	1200
Uri	400
Schweitz	600
Underwalden	400
Zug	400
Glarus	400
Basle	400
Friburgh	800
Soleure	600
Schaffhausen	400
Appenzel	600





7

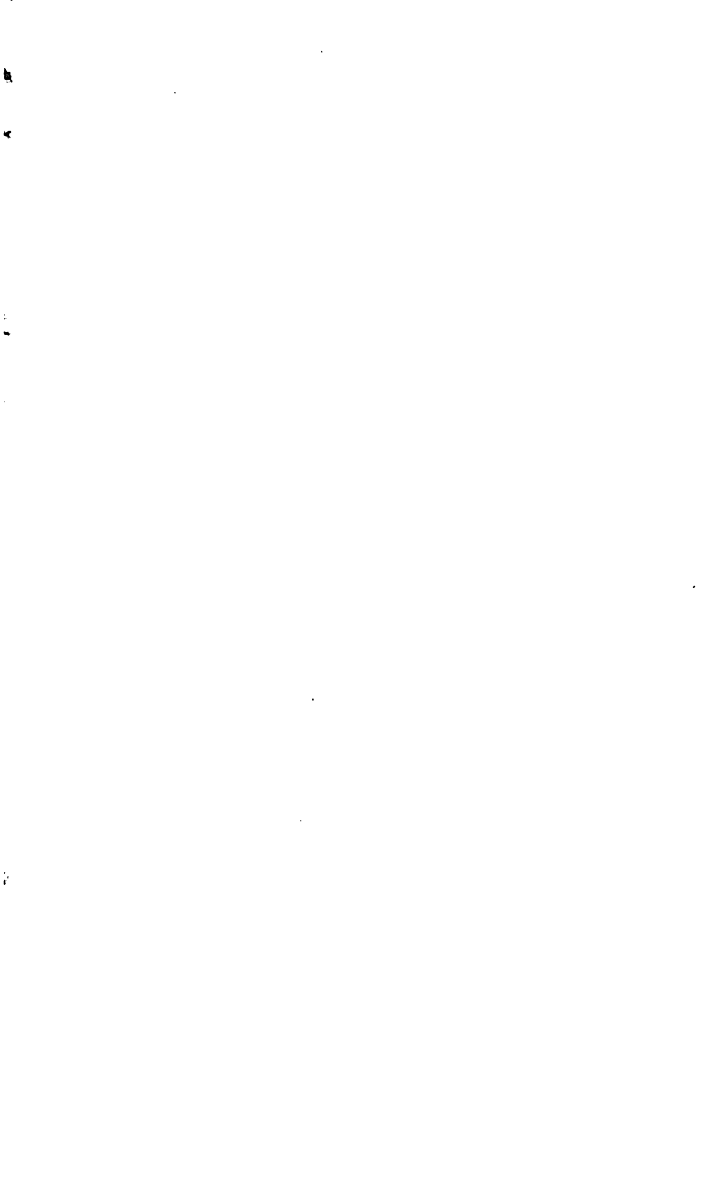
25

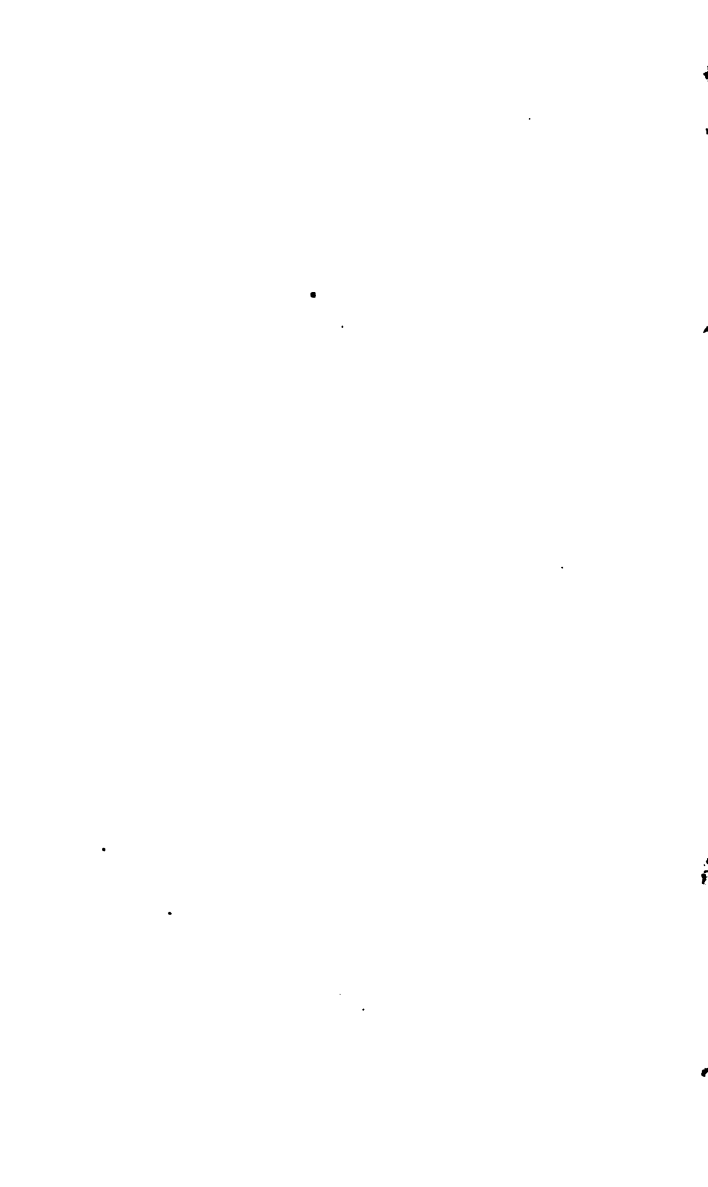


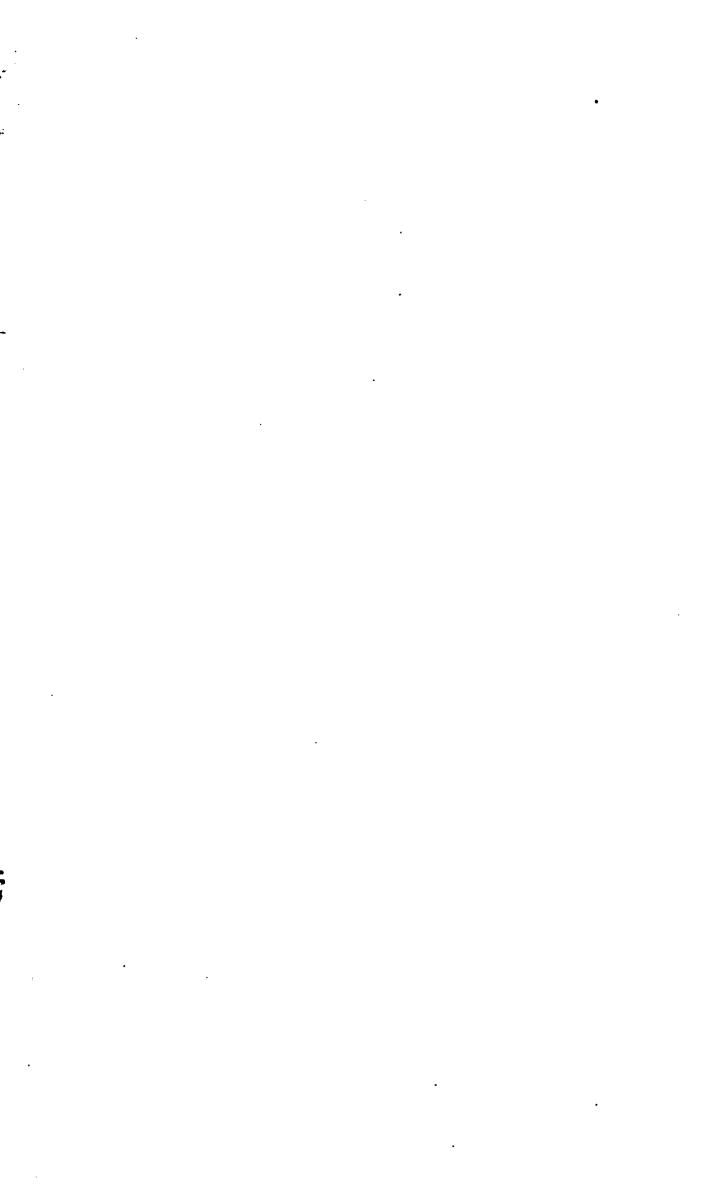


7

2







**This book is under no circumstances to be
taken from the Building**

[illegible]

B'DJUL 6 1915

